



MONASH University

Accident Research Centre

THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN SLIPS, TRIPS AND FALLS AND THE DESIGN AND CONSTRUCTION OF BUILDINGS

Funded by
Australian Building Codes Board

Joan Ozanne-Smith
Jonathon Guy
Mary Kelly
Angela Clapperton

Report No. 281

April, 2008

MONASH UNIVERSITY ACCIDENT RESEARCH CENTRE
REPORT DOCUMENTATION PAGE

Report No.	Date	ISBN	ISSN	Pages
281	2008	0 7326 2351 0	1835-4815 (online)	223

Title and sub-title:

The relationship between slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings

Author(s):

J. Ozanne-Smith, J. Guy, M. Kelly & A. Clapperton

Sponsoring Organisation(s):

Australian Building Codes Board

Abstract:

Aim

Monash University Accident Research Centre was commissioned by the Australian Building Codes Board (ABCB) to undertake a study of the incidence of slips, trips and falls and their relationship to the design and construction of buildings. The objective of this study was to review and analyse Australian fall injury and fatality data and the international scientific literature in order to ascertain whether the existing requirements of the BCA provide an acceptable minimum standard of safety relating to the incidence of slips, trips and falls in buildings for the community.

Methods

Slip, trip and fall injuries were examined across three levels of severity: emergency department presentations (without admission), hospital admissions, and deaths. Through a preliminary analysis of state, national and international data and as identified in similar studies conducted internationally, the most prevalent hazards and harms related to slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings were identified. Accordingly, the literature review focused on the design and construction of stairs and steps, access to and falls from heights, other building features identified as particular hazards such as balconies, verandahs/porches and flooring surfaces, the particular vulnerability of the old and young to these hazards (with an emphasis on aged care and health service areas) and the resultant economic and societal costs of these falls.

An expert panel including the project researchers, ABCB and Federal Government representation, and representation of the building, architectural and design industries and aged care providers was convened and informed the final recommendations of the study.

Results

The major building structural and design components identified as being associated with fall injuries in this study were flooring surfaces, stairs, windows, balconies, verandahs and, indirectly, guttering and roofs in residential settings. As shown by the epidemiological data in this study, many of the victims of fall injuries in buildings are from vulnerable populations, particularly the elderly, the sick and children.

This report contains a review of all relevant literature available for the primary structural and design building components outlined above, a thorough analysis of Australian national injury and fatality data pertaining to falls in buildings, estimates of the economic costs of

these hospitalisations and deaths and wide ranging recommendations for improvements to the Building Code of Australia.

The total average annual frequency of deaths and hospitalisations respectively, for falls in buildings in Australia were 343 and 105,968 for the period July 2002 – June 2005. The estimated annual cost for these deaths was \$250 million, and \$1.28 billion for hospital admissions, excluding indirect costs.

This compares with 110 deaths and 3,300 injuries in one year in Australia related to fires. As for falls, other factors (such as alcohol and cigarettes in the case of fires) may contribute to the chain of events resulting in fire related injury. Also, while property damage may add to the cost of fires, the research and development investment in fire related injury prevention may be disproportionate to that directed at fall injury prevention.

While changes to building design and construction could prevent many fall injuries, particularly the generic effects of inadequacies in protection against falls from heights and falling onto a hard surface, other factors also contribute to the chain of events that result in injuries falls.

Beyond a categorical analysis, it was beyond the scope of this study to analyse death and hospital data with regard to the details of non-building related trip hazards, for example, the removal of which might have prevented initiation of the fall. Co-morbidities and frailties associated with vulnerable populations probably contributed to a substantial proportion of the falls studied here, or the consequences of the falls. However, it can be argued that these community members are equally entitled to a safe environment as the more physically robust members of society. Accordingly they should be protected by the BCA and innovation in safe building design and construction.

Conclusion

Slips, trips and falls in buildings constitute a large and costly public health problem, which is expected to grow in coming years due to the ageing of the Australian population and the increase in housing density, with associated trends to multi-storey dwellings. Although falls and injuries in buildings may be caused by a combination of factors including the design and construction of buildings, many potential solutions lie with the building industry and its regulators. Others with responsibility include the residential and community aged care sectors, the health sector, Standards makers and those responsible for death and injury data systems and research funding. Given the enormous cost of the problem, investment in effective preventative solutions is imperative.

Key Words:

Slip, trip, fall, injury, building

Disclaimer

This report is disseminated in the interest of information exchange. The views expressed here are those of the authors, and not necessarily those of Monash University

Reproduction of this page is authorised

Monash University Accident Research Centre,
Building 70, Clayton Campus, Victoria, 3800, Australia.
Telephone: +61 3 9905 4371, Fax: +61 3 9905 4363

Preface

Project Manager / Team Leader:

Professor Joan Ozanne-Smith

Research Team:

Jonathon Guy

Mary Kelly

Angela Clapperton

This project forms an important first step in understanding the dimensions of the problem and costs of falls in buildings in Australia. The depth and breadth of the research that was achievable was substantially enhanced by the placement of Victorian Public Health Training Scheme Fellow, Ms Mary Kelly at MUARC. Mary worked full time on this project for a total of 4 months, in addition to the originally contracted research team.

Contents

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY	IX
CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION	1
1.0 BACKGROUND	1
1.1 PROJECT OBJECTIVES	1
1.2 DEFINITIONS	2
1.3 REPORT OVERVIEW	3
1.4 REFERENCES	3
CHAPTER 2 METHODS.....	4
2.0 DATA COLLECTION AND ANALYSIS	4
2.1 LITERATURE REVIEW	4
2.2 HAZARDS AND HARMS RATING SYSTEM.....	5
2.3 REFERENCES	9
2.4 EXPERT PANEL	10
CHAPTER 3 LITERATURE REVIEW: OVERVIEW OF FALLS IN BUILDINGS	11
3.0 INTRODUCTION	11
3.1 FALL RELATED HOSPITALISATIONS AND DEATHS IN AUSTRALIA.....	11
3.2 INJURY AND FALLS RELATED DEATHS IN AUSTRALIA.....	11
3.3 FALLS AND FALL RELATED INJURIES IN OLDER PERSONS	12
3.4 OTHER IMPORTANT CONSEQUENCES OF FALLS IN OLDER PEOPLE	13
3.5 COSTS AND CONSEQUENCES ASSOCIATED WITH FALL RELATED INJURY IN OLDER PERSONS	15
3.6 BIOMECHANICS AND INJURY	16
3.7 REFERENCES	18
CHAPTER 4 FALLS ON AND FROM STAIRS AND STEPS.....	21
4.1 RISK FACTORS	21
4.2 PREVENTION	23
4.3 REFERENCES	26
CHAPTER 5 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS.....	29
5.0 INTRODUCTION	29
5.1 FALLS FROM LADDERS	29
5.2 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: NATURE OF INJURY	30
5.3 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS IN DOMESTIC BUILDINGS: CIRCUMSTANCES OF INJURY	31
5.4 AGEING.....	31
5.5 PREVENTION OF FALLS FROM HEIGHTS IN DOMESTIC BUILDINGS.....	32
5.6 REMOVAL OF THE NEED TO ACCESS HEIGHTS.....	32
5.7 CHILD FALLS FROM HEIGHT	32
5.8 REFERENCES	39
CHAPTER 6 FALLS IN OLDER PERSONS IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES AND HOSPITALS.....	43
6.1 INTRODUCTION	43
6.2 FALLS AND FALL RELATED INJURY IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES.....	44
6.3 FALLS IN HOSPITALS	45
6.4 BEDS AND BEDRAILS	48
6.5 FOOTWEAR	49
6.6 MENTAL STATUS.....	50

6.7	CONTINENCE AND TOILETING	50
6.8	GAPS IN EVIDENCE	50
6.9	REFERENCES	51
CHAPTER 7 SLIPPING AND SLIP RESISTANCE		53
7.1	OVERVIEW	53
7.2	HUMAN GAIT & COEFFICIENT OF FRICTION.....	53
7.3	TRIBOMETERS & RESISTANCE TESTING.....	53
7.4	BUILDING CODES & STANDARDS	54
7.5	AGE & GENDER.....	55
7.6	RECOMMENDATIONS.....	56
7.7	REFERENCES	56
CHAPTER 8 LANDING SURFACES		59
8.1	INTRODUCTION	59
8.2	FLOORING SURFACES	60
8.3	ENERGY ABSORBING FORCE ATTENUATING FLOOR TECHNOLOGY	60
8.4	REFERENCES	61
CHAPTER 9 NATIONAL DATA ON HOSPITALISATION AND DEATHS DUE TO FALLS IN BUILDINGS		62
9.1	ANALYSIS OF VICTORIAN DEATHS FROM FALLS OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS: OVERVIEW	68
9.5	RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES: FALL FATALITIES (NURSING HOMES & HOMES FOR THE ELDERLY)	81
9.6	HOSPITALS FALL FATALITIES: VICTORIA	85
9.7	FALLS FROM BEDS FATALITIES: VICTORIA.....	87
9.8	FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS IN AUSTRALIA.....	89
9.9	FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS.....	97
9.10	FALL RELATED HOSPITALISATIONS OCCURRING IN THE HOME	106
9.11	FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS MOST LIKELY OCCURRING ON STAIRS AND STEPS	117
9.12	FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE	134
9.13	FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN HEALTH SERVICE AREAS	142
9.14	FALLS FROM BEDS: HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS	151
9.15	INTRINSIC CONDITION OF INJURED PERSON	159
9.16	DATA ISSUES.....	166
9.17	REFERENCES	168
CHAPTER 10 HOSPITAL TREATMENT COSTS OF FALL INJURIES AND FATALITIES MOST LIKELY OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS, AUSTRALIA, 2002-2005		169
10.1.1	COST PER CASEMIX-ADJUSTED SEPARATION	169
10.1.2	COST PER CASEMIX-ADJUSTED SEPARATION/COST PER DAY	169
10.1.3	AVERAGE COST PER ACUTE PUBLIC HOSPITAL BED PER DAY	170
10.2.2	NCIS BUILDING RELATED FALL SLIP, TRIP AND FALL FATALITIES, 2001-2005	175
10.3	SUMMARY COST OF FALLS IN BUILDINGS	179
10.4	REFERENCES	179
CHAPTER 11 DISCUSSION OF EVIDENCE BASE FROM CURRENT DATA AND SCIENTIFIC LITERATURE		180
11.1	OVERVIEW	180
11.2	DISCUSSION OF PROJECT OBJECTIVES	180

CHAPTER 12 OUTCOMES FROM EXPERT PANEL	183
12.1 INTRODUCTION	183
12.2 STAIR AND STEP FALLS.....	183
12.3 SURFACES: IMPACT ABSORPTION, SLIP RESISTANCE.....	184
12.4 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR IMPROVING SLIP RESISTANCE AND IMPACT ABSORPTION OF FLOORING	185
12.5 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: WINDOWS, BALCONIES, VERANDAHS	185
12.6 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS ON FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: WINDOWS, BALCONIES, VERANDAHS.....	185
12.7 RESIDENTIAL BUILDING MAINTENANCE AND ACCESS TO HEIGHTS	186
12.8 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR RESIDENTIAL BUILDING MAINTENANCE AND ACCESS TO HEIGHTS	186
12.9 CONCLUSION AND SUMMARY	186
CHAPTER 13 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR THE PREVENTION OF SLIPS, TRIPS AND FALLS IN BUILDINGS AND FUTURE RESEARCH	188
13.1 INTRODUCTION	188
13.2 RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE ABCB AND BUILDING INDUSTRY	188
13.3 AGED CARE FACILITIES AND HEALTH SERVICE AREAS	189
13.4 DATA RECOMMENDATIONS.....	190
13.5 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR CONTINUING AND FUTURE RESEARCH	190
13.6 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR DISSEMINATION.....	190
13.7 CONCLUSION.....	191
APPENDIX 1 RAW ET AL. – “A RISK ASSESSMENT PROCEDURE FOR HEALTH AND SAFETY IN BUILDINGS”	193
APPENDIX 2 RELEVANT MATTERS AFFECTING LIKELIHOOD AND HARM OUTCOME	197
APPENDIX 3 COMPARISON OF NCIS AND ABS BUILDING FALL FATALITY DATABASES, AUSTRALIA, 2005-2005.....	201
APPENDIX 4 OVERVIEW OF HOSPITAL ADMITTED FALLS, VICTORIA 1998/9- 2004/5.....	205
APPENDIX 5 EXPERT PANEL	223

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

INTRODUCTION

Monash University Accident Research Centre was commissioned by the Australian Building Codes Board to undertake a study of the incidence of slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings.

Falls are a neglected but substantial hazard and have long been identified as a major injury problem in the epidemiological data. Globally falls are the 2nd largest cause of unintentional injury death after road traffic injuries, with an estimated 391,000 people dying due to falls annually worldwide, though this figure is probably an under-estimate. In Australia, there are over 500 fatal falls recorded by the Australian Bureau of Statistics every year and over 110,000 hospital admissions for falls in buildings annually nationwide.

This compares with 110 deaths and 3,300 injuries in one year in Australia (Productivity Commission 2006) related to fires. As for falls, other factors (such as alcohol and cigarettes in the case of fires) may contribute to the chain of events resulting in fire related injury. Also, while property damage may add to the cost of fires, the research and development investment in fire related injury prevention may be disproportionate to that directed at fall injury prevention.

Adults over the age of 70 years, and in particular women, have higher mortality rates due to falls than younger people and the increasing incidence of fatality with advancing age is evidenced world wide. In both Australia and the United States, approximately 75% of fall fatalities are aged 65 years and over and falls account for approximately 10.9% of all hospital bed days. These frequencies represent an over-representation by a factor of approximately six for this age group. In Europe, men over 65 years are over-represented in fatality figures by a factor of at least four and women over 65 years by at least a factor of six. In the UK, both men and women over 75 years are shown to be particularly vulnerable, and over-represented in fatalities by a factor of eight and ten respectively. Despite lower mortality rates for falls than adults, children carry the largest fall injury burden with nearly 50% of the total number or disability adjusted life years lost worldwide to falls occurring in children under the age of 15 years.

Specific Objectives

- (a) To determine the actual risk contribution of 'slips, trips and falls' in buildings, which are a direct result of any number of relevant factors including:
 - i. building design;
 - ii. building construction;
 - iii. obstacles not forming part of the structure that create a trip hazard;
 - iv. the presence or absence of surface contaminants (water, oil or grease);
 - v. the intrinsic condition of the person suffering the injury; and
 - vi. the number of persons exposed to each particular hazard.
- (b) Ascertain the level of risk in building classes (relevant to the BCA) in order to establish whether the inherent level of risk is acceptable.
- (c) Identify and prioritise the incidence, frequency or severity of slips, trips and falls in relation to the design and construction of buildings in Australia.

- (d) Identify the age group most at risk of incurring injury from slips, trips and falls in buildings in Australia.
- (e) Provide information regarding the cost of slips, trips and falls, that would directly support a cost/benefit analysis of any proposed amendments to the BCA resulting from the research.

The major building structural and design components identified as being associated with fall injuries in this study were flooring surfaces, stairs, windows, balconies, verandahs and, indirectly, guttering and roofs in residential settings. As shown by the epidemiological data in this study, many of the victims of fall injuries in buildings are from vulnerable populations, particularly the elderly, the sick and children. This study excluded the construction phase of buildings and intentional injuries.

The intrinsic condition of the person suffering the injury may influence both a higher risk of falling and the severity of the subsequent injury. Similarly step and trip hazards which are unrelated or indirectly related to the building design and construction may contribute to the initiating event leading the fall injury. However, the bottom line is that the injury is caused by landing on a hard surface that does not absorb or attenuate the energy exchange that results in the injury. Building design and construction developments have the potential to prevent many of these fall injuries in vulnerable populations.

RESULTS

Frequency and causes of falls in buildings in Australia

- Fall related hospital separations that most likely occurred in buildings account for 59.1% (n = 317,905) of all fall related hospital separations for the period 2002/03 – 2004/05. The average annual frequency for hospitalised falls in buildings over this three year period was 105,968.
- The major causes of building fall hospital separations in rank order were:
 - Slips, trips and stumbles on the same level (29.2%)
 - Other fall on same level (20.6%)
 - Fall involving bed (6.6%)
 - Fall on and from stairs and steps (6.0%)
 - Combined falls from heights (including fall on and from ladder, fall from out of or through building or structure and other fall from one level to another) (5.8%)
 - Fall involving chair (3.9%)
- The cause of the fall was not specified in 25.2% of hospital separations.

Increases in frequency

- Overall, fall injuries in buildings increased by 14.2% over the three year period 2000/01-2004/05.

- Falls coded as “other fall on same level” and stair and step fall injuries displayed the largest proportional increases of fall in buildings separations. The former increased by 25.2% between 2002/03 – 2004/05, and the latter increased by 17.2% across all age groups during the same period.
- Stair and step fall injuries also increased by 22.3% among those aged 65 years and over during this time.

Age

- Persons 65 years and over accounted for 73.3% of all hospital separations for falls occurring in buildings, with persons aged 75 years and over accounting for 61.2 % of all hospital separations for falls occurring in buildings.
- Those 85 years of age and over accounted for almost 30% of all hospital separations due to falls occurring in buildings nationally between 2002/3 and 2004/05.
- Children under 9 years of age account for 5.3% in the home and have the highest proportion of slip, trip and fall injuries sustained in buildings of any broad age group under 65 years.

Gender

- Females constituted 64.7% of hospital separations for falls in buildings from 2002/03 to 2004/05, while males accounted for 35.3% of hospital separations over the same period.

Location

- The most common place of occurrence (location) was the home, which accounted for 62.0% of separations.
- The next most common places of fall occurrence were aged care facilities (16.2 %), health service areas (11.3%), schools (2.9%) and cafés, hotels and restaurants (1.9%).
- While slip, trip and fall injuries in all buildings have increased by 14.2% overall between 2002-03 and 2004-05, and home based slip, trip and fall injuries have increased by 16% across all age groups during this period; fall injuries in the home sustained by those aged 65 years and over have increased by 18.5% over the same time.

Hazardous building features and the Building Code of Australia

- The most common hazards associated with building construction and design, as identified from the scientific literature and national injury and death data, are:

- The non-attenuating and non-absorptive nature of many residential and institutional floor surfaces, particularly in wet areas and around beds in health service and aged care facilities.
- A lack of a definitive measurement or requirement for slip resistance of flooring surfaces in the *Building Code of Australia 2007*.
- The wide range of allowed stair riser/going measurements and the often insufficient illumination found in many domestic stairways.
- The lack of regulation for the accessing of heights for the purpose of residential maintenance, and the continuing need to access these heights.
- The *BCA* allowance of verandahs or projections from buildings of up to 1000mm in height without the provision of a balustrade.
- The *BCA* provision that window guards are not necessary in domestic settings for windows less than four metres in height.
- The allowance of climbable barriers for balconies, verandahs, porches and stair balustrades located up to four metres above the ground or floor.
- The possible absence of hand rails for stairways in domestic dwellings.
- The possible inadequate height of balustrades to prevent toppling-over in today's taller population.

Nature of injuries and most frequently injured body regions

- Injuries to the hip and lower limb (28.2%) and injuries not specified by body region (27.5%) are most prominent.
- Injuries to the shoulder and upper limb constitute 16.1% of included fall separations and head injuries account for 13.4% of fall injuries occurring in buildings.
- Fractures accounted for the highest proportion of slip, trip and fall injuries included in the study, totalling 63.1% of all injuries incurred from falls in buildings between 2002-03 and 2004-05.

Fatal falls in buildings

- The National Coroners Information System (NCIS) reports 1713 fatalities due to falls in buildings over the five year period 2001-2005, and Australian Bureau of Statistics reports a total of 1832 over this time period. This report's focus is on the NCIS fatality data as it contains greater detail than the equivalent ABS data.
- The NCIS reports that those aged 65 years and over account for 71.3% of all fall fatalities in buildings in Australia.

COST OF SLIPS, TRIPS AND FALLS IN BUILDINGS

The method used for calculating the cost of a hospital bed day in this report is based on the cost per casemix-adjusted separation as used in the Australian Institute of Health and Welfare publication *Australian Hospital Statistics* and is described in Chapter 10. According to the AIHW *Hospital Statistics 2005-2006*, the average length of stay for acute

public hospital separations is 3.7 days, and the average cost per separation calculated according to the above formula is \$3,698.

Given that the average acute public hospital separation cost is \$3,698 and the average acute public hospital length of stay is 3.7 days, it has been determined that for the purpose of this analysis \$999.46 is the average cost of an acute public hospital bed per day. This is a conservative estimate given that previous Australian studies have assigned values of up to \$6500 per fall related emergency department attendance for people aged over 65 years (who account for almost 75% hospital bed days) (Hendrie, Hall et al. 2003)

- There was a total of **3,386,231** acute public hospital bed days resulting from falls most likely occurring in buildings for the years 2002-2005.
- Using the formula described above, and applying a conservative estimate of an average cost per bed day of **\$999.46**, the total acute public hospital expenditure on falls most likely occurring in buildings over this time period is estimated at **\$3,384,40,435.26 (\$3.4 billion)**.
- The average annual cost is \$1,128,134,145(\$1.3billion)
- Those aged 65 years and over account for almost **92%** of acute public hospital costs per bed day. The total cost of bed days occupied by those in this age group due to falls most likely occurring in buildings is estimated at **\$3,112,093,561** (\$3.1 billion)

Most costly injuries

Hip and thigh fractures

- Among separations where injury nature was specified, injuries to the hip and thigh were most prevalent, and generally lead to longer periods of hospitalisation. Across all age groups injuries to the hip and thigh were responsible for a total of **694,544** acute public hospital bed days over the time covered by this analysis at an estimated total cost of **\$694,168,946.20**.
- Of all acute public hospital bed days resulting from injuries to the hip and thigh, almost 90% of these are fractures. According to this analysis, the estimated total cost of fractures of the hip and thigh resulting from falls most likely occurring in buildings from 2002-2005 is **\$622,562,634.50**

Most costly injury locations

- There was an estimated **1,871,722** accumulated bed days for home fall injury during 2002/03-2004/05. The total estimated cost of home-fall building related separations for this time is **\$1,870,711,270.00**.
- Although falls in health service areas constitute 11.2% of building related fall injury, the accumulated acute public hospital bed days required claims a much greater portion of the total health care cost. Falls in health service areas cost an estimated total of **\$822,874,407.70** for 2002-2005, representing 24.3% of the total cost for building related fall injury separations.
- Falls in aged care facilities cost a total **\$493,905,147.10**, representing 14.6% of the total building related fall injury expense for the period included in this analysis.

Cost of fall fatalities

The current assigned economic value of a life used in this study is \$729,727.90. (PWC 2003)

- The total estimated cost of fatalities included in the NCIS database of closed coroner's cases for falls related to buildings from 2001 – 2005 is **\$1,250,023,892**.
- Over this time, building fall related fatalities referred to the coroner have increased 24.5% (n = 76). This represents a cost increase of **\$55,459,320.40**.
- Males account for 57.6% of building fall related fatalities included in the NCIS for the years 2001-2005. This constitutes a total cost of **\$720,241,437.30**.
- Female deaths from building related falls account for 42.4% of these deaths, and a total cost of **\$529,782,455.40** over this time.
- Building fall related fatalities in the home (52.4%) and in hospitals or health service areas (30.9%) were the most costly. The combined cost of all home fall deaths in the period covered here is estimated at **\$655,295,654.20** and the total cost of all health service and hospital deaths (including nursing homes in this instance) is **\$386,755,787.00**.

RECOMMENDATIONS

Recommendations for stair and step geometry

- It is recommended that the ABCB consider narrowing the wide range of geometrical going and riser combinations currently allowed by BCA 2007 for non-spiral stairways from 115 to 190mm for risers and 240mm to 355mm for goings, to a riser/going combination of approximately 178mm x 280mm.
- Particular attention should be paid to narrowing the acceptable lower range of measurements for stair goings, as up to 80% of stair and step injuries have been shown in the international literature and national data to occur during descent and insufficiently narrow goings are a major cause of mis-steps during descent.
- These recommendations are made with particular relevance to Class 1 and 10 residential buildings as the majority of stair fall injuries and fatalities occur in the home.

Recommendations for the provision, design and optimal height of handrails and balustrades

- It is recommended that the BCA be amended to require handrails for stairs in all domestic dwellings.
- It is recommended that the ABCB consider raising the minimum stairway handrail height from 865mm as it currently stands in BCA 2007, to a height over 900mm (preferably 910-920mm) as has been shown to be the optimum height for the widest user demographic.
- This recommendation is of particular importance considering the rapidly increasing centre of gravity of the Australian population, and the substantial injury and fall prevention benefits shown by previous studies to be provided by correctly positioned handrails.

- The adequacy of current standards, codes and regulations that govern the design and installation of verandah balustrades are particularly deserving of attention in future reviews of the BCA.
- Of primary concern is the current BCA regulation that verandahs of less than 1000mm in height do not require a railing or balustrade. As shown in this study, falls from a height of less than one metre (as are the majority of verandah falls in Australia) can have severe injury consequences and are easily preventable through the provision of non-climbable barriers of a sufficient height.

Recommendations for slip resistance of flooring surfaces

- It is recommended that the ABCB include a thorough definition of slip resistance in future editions of the BCA, rather than referring to the definition included in Standards Australia Handbook HB 197:2005. This definition should also include factors other than the dry coefficient of friction measurement deemed appropriate by the above Standard and should include other environmental factors that may increase a surface's slipperiness.
- It is recommended that manufacturers and retailers provide comparative information on slip resistance, and the slip resistive properties of different flooring surfaces, to consumers for consideration before purchase.
- Alteration of the BCA should be considered to require the installation of slip-resistant surfaces in the internal wet areas and external pedestrian areas of all new homes and renovated homes, and that the Local Government and Shires Associations of NSW initiative, whereby certificates of occupancy are only issued to buildings where all flooring surfaces meet the recommendations on slip resistance of pedestrian surfaces as outlined in the revised Standards Australia Handbook HB 197:2005 is adopted and regulated nationally (Gunatilaka 2005).

Trip hazards

- It is recommended that a provision to recess or "rebate" structural trip hazards such as door frames, shower door frames and other structural trip hazards in new or renovated domestic dwellings be considered for future editions of the BCA.

Falls from heights

- It is recommended that the ABCB, the building industry, local councils and other stake holders investigate the possibility of limiting or removing the need to attain heights for domestic maintenance purposes. This could potentially be achieved through the provision of features such as hinged gutters and gutter guards, or through the subsidisation of skilled trades' people for those vulnerable to fall from height injury.
- The BCA should consider a provision for the required installation of window guards at second storey height in all domestic dwellings, irrespective of whether they exceed four metres in height. We also note that the current BCA requirement of window guards for heights over four metres offers substantial potential for injury, particularly in comparison with the stringent guard requirements in place for windows of any height opening to provide access to domestic swimming pool areas.
- All balcony, stair and verandah balustrades, irrespective of height above ground level, should be of non-climbable design and adequate height to prevent toppling-over.

Aged Care Facilities and Health Service Areas

- Given the high proportion of falls suffered by older persons, and the high proportion of these that occur in aged care facilities, particularly around beds and in bathrooms, the installation of force attenuating surfaces in the immediate vicinity of beds in aged care facilities is recommended.
- It is recommended that the Department of Health and Ageing conduct a cost/benefit analysis based on the immediate and ongoing public health burden resulting from bed and bathroom falls in aged care facilities to determine the economic benefit of this suggested installation.
- It is recommended that new or renovated aged care facilities feature recessed or “rebated” door frames, shower door frames and other structural trip hazards now present in many facilities.

Data recommendations

- Attention is required to case capture for fall related fatalities in both the ABS and NCIS data sets.
- It is also recommended that greater consistency be developed between the NCIS and ABS fatality data sets, with particular reference to the very large number of unspecified cause/mechanism and location values found in both datasets.
- Measures should be taken by all state and territory Health Departments to improve the quality of hospital admissions data with regard to mechanism, activity and place of occurrence for all fall injuries.
- It is recommended that states which collect emergency department injury surveillance data pay greater attention to the collection of accurate narrative data as this would allow easier identification of hazards and faster implementation of targeted prevention strategies.

Recommendations for continuing and future research

- It is recommended that the ABCB undertake an in depth study of the building related fall fatality data available through the National Coroners Information System, including both level one and two analyses of all recent (within 5 years) fatal falls in buildings in Australia, and a thorough analysis of the available narrative data and related information for each case.
- An in depth follow up study on balcony falls in Australia is suggested to fully explore the mechanism of these falls – including climbing, height and gaps in balustrades and railings.
- Research is required to investigate the capacity of new technology flooring (or underlay material) to attenuate the level of energy generated in falls to a level below the fracture threshold for hip fractures. This research would need to select only materials with the capacity to meet other aspects of the BCA with regard to fire, hygiene and other relevant standards.
- It is recommended that cost/benefit modelling be done on a range of potential interventions for a range of possible effects.

Recommendations for dissemination

- It is recommended that an Australasian workshop be held in early 2008 to present the findings of this research to stakeholders and to discuss the implementation of the research recommendations.
- That the study report be provided to Standards Australia and its “Safety in House Design” Committee to inform the current preparation of their revised guide.
- The research should be published in the scientific literature.
- Media releases should be prepared at the time of the workshop or the publication of the results in the scientific literature.

CONCLUSION

Slips, trips and falls in buildings constitute a large and costly public health problem, which is expected to grow in coming years due to the ageing of the Australian population and the increase in housing density, with associated trends to multi-storey dwellings. Although falls and injuries in buildings may be caused by a combination of factors including the design and construction of buildings, many potential solutions lie with the building industry and its regulators. Others with responsibility include the residential and community aged care sectors, the health sector, Standards makers and those responsible for death and injury data systems and research funding.

Given the enormous cost of the problem, investment in effective preventative solutions is imperative.

References

- Hendrie, D., S. E. Hall, et al. (2003). Injury in Western Australia: the health system costs of falls in older adults in Western Australia. Perth, Western Australian Government.
- Price Waterhouse Coopers, (2003) *Victorian Institute of Forensic Medicine: Economic Benefits of the National Coroners Information System (NCIS)*.

CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION

1.0 BACKGROUND

The economic, societal and personal costs associated with building related injuries are considerable and increasing in rate in some cases. However, in view of the potentially high implementation costs that may result from any change in building regulations, it is important that changes are based on strong evidence, including careful problem definition, and that adequate attention is paid to the development of cost-efficient solutions.

A number of studies have identified slips, trips and falls in buildings as the leading cause of serious injuries related to the design and construction of buildings. (Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell, 2005; Ashe and Ozanne-Smith, 2005; Raw et al, 2000; Raw et al, 2001). This report investigates the relationship between slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings.

A report considered at the 2003 Australian Building Codes Board (ABCB) National Technical Summit indicated that, based on available information, it was not possible to determine the actual contribution to risk by any number of relevant factors, including:

- building design (or building component),
- obstacles not forming part of the structure,
- the presence or absence of surface contaminants,
- the intrinsic condition of the person suffering the injury, and
- the number of people exposed to each particular hazard

The ABCB commissioned the Monash University Accident Research Centre (MUARC) to investigate these issues. A centre of Monash University, MUARC was established in 1987 in recognition that injury is prevented through scientific methods and a commitment to implement and sustain change.

As Australia's largest research institute specialising in the study of injury prevention and safety science, MUARC aims to challenge and support citizens, governments and industries to eliminate serious health losses due to injury. The Centre was designated as a World Health Organisation Collaborating Centre for Violence, Injuries and Disabilities in 2005.

This study aims to provide information to assist in determining the actual contribution of these factors.

1.1 PROJECT OBJECTIVES

To ascertain whether existing requirements of the Building Code of Australia (BCA) provide an acceptable minimum standard of safety relating to the incidence of slips, trips and falls in buildings for the community.

Specific Objectives

- (f) To determine the actual risk contribution of 'slips, trips and falls' in buildings, which are a direct result of any number of relevant factors including:
 - i. building design;
 - ii. building construction;
 - iii. obstacles not forming part of the structure that create a trip hazard;
 - iv. the presence or absence of surface contaminants (water, oil or grease);
 - v. the intrinsic condition of the person suffering the injury; and
 - vi. the number of persons exposed to each particular hazard.
- (g) Ascertain the level of risk in building classes (relevant to the BCA) in order to establish whether the inherent level of risk is acceptable.
- (h) Identify and prioritise the incidence, frequency or severity of slips, trips and falls in relation to the design and construction of buildings in Australia.
- (i) Identify the age group most at risk of incurring injury from slips, trips and falls in buildings in Australia.
- (j) Provide information regarding the cost of slips, trips and falls, that would directly support a cost/benefit analysis of any proposed amendments to the BCA resulting from the research.

1.2 DEFINITIONS

Fall

A fall is an event which results in a person coming to rest inadvertently on the ground or floor or other lower level (World Health Organization 2005). The term 'fall' used in this report includes slips, trips and falls unless otherwise stated.

Injury

An internationally accepted and long standing definition of injury by Haddon is 'damage to the body caused by (acute) exchanges with environmental energy that are beyond the body's resilience' (Ozanne-Smith and Williams 1995).

Classification of fall injuries

Fall-related hospitalisations and deaths analysed for this report are classified using codes from the International Statistical Classification of Diseases and Related Health Problems (ICD 10). The ICD 10-AM is an Australian modification of the international classification of specific conditions and groups of conditions determined by an internationally representative group of experts who advise the World Health Organization, which publishes a complete list periodically (Last 1995).

1.3 REPORT OVERVIEW

The study methods are described in chapter 2. Chapter 3 provides an overview of fall injury mortality, morbidity and burden globally and in Australia. Burden of disease is commonly described by Disability Adjusted Life Years (DALYs). DALYs are a measure of the burden of disease on a defined population and are claimed to be a valid indicator of population health. DALYs are based on adjustment of life expectancy to allow for long-term disability as estimated from official statistics (Last 1995).

Fall injury biomechanics are also outlined in chapter 3. Subsequent chapters, 4 – 8, review the scientific literature on important aspects of falls in buildings. The most recently available Australian data on fall injuries in buildings is described in chapter 9, supplemented by Victorian data, as an example of state non-fatal data, and where national data is not available, such as longer term trends and non-admitted hospital treated falls. Chapter 10 examines the costs of building fall related injury and fatality and chapter 11 examines the evidence base available from current data and scientific literature on which to base attribution of the contribution of building design and structure to fall injuries. The outcomes of the deliberations of an expert panel and consequent recommendations are discussed in chapter 12, and recommendations for the prevention of slips, trips and falls and future research are found in chapter 13.

1.4 REFERENCES

- Ashe, B. and J. Ozanne-Smith (2004). "The home- Making the home aged-proof", Australian Academy of Technological Science and Engineering.
- Gunatilaka, A., A. Clapperton, et al. (2005). "Preventing home fall injuries: structural and design issues and solutions." *Hazard*, Victorian Injury Surveillance Unit: 1-18.
- Last, J., Ed. (1995). *A dictionary of epidemiology*, Oxford, Oxford University Press.
- Ozanne-Smith, J. and F. Williams, Eds. (1995). *Injury research and prevention: a text*, Clayton, Monash University Accident Research Centre.
- Raw, G. J., S. M. Cayless, et al. (2000). *A risk assessment procedure for health and safety in buildings*, Watford, BRE.
- Raw, G. J., C. E. Aizelwood, et al. (2001). *Building regulation, health and safety. A report concerning the influence on the health and safety of building users of fabric and services controlled or controllable by regulation of buildings*. Watford, BRE.
- World Health Organization (2005). *TEACH-VIP*. Geneva, World Health Organisation.

CHAPTER 2 METHODS

2.0 DATA COLLECTION AND ANALYSIS

Slip, trip and fall injuries were examined across three levels of severity: emergency department presentations (without admission), hospital admissions, and deaths. Data analysis for slip, trip and fall injuries in Victoria was conducted using the Victorian Emergency Minimum Dataset (VEMD), which includes all presentations to Victorian public hospitals with twenty-four hour emergency departments, and the Victorian Admitted Episodes Dataset (VAED) which includes all admissions to these hospitals. Admitted cases were excluded from the VEMD datasets to avoid duplication.

Overview VEMD and VAED (ICD 10 AM) data analysis covered the 6-year period 1999/2000-2004/2005. A more detailed analysis was then confined to the most recent 3 year period (2002/3-2004/5) when coding improvements allowed better identification of building related falls.

National deaths data was obtained from the National Coroners Information System for the 5 year period 2001-2005. In order to be consistent with hospital data analysis, detailed analysis covered the 3-year period 2002/3-2004/5.

This MUARC held Victorian data was analysed to determine the overall extent and pattern of slip, trip and fall injury and to determine the possible contribution of building design and construction to these injuries. The final dataset for analysis was determined as the result of an iterative process between MUARC and the ABCB to best represent aspects of buildings that fall within the jurisdiction of the ABCB. Aggregated national slip, trip and fall injury data (covering the same time period as the Victorian data) was obtained from the National Injury Surveillance Unit at Flinders University and analysed comparatively with the Victorian data. National death data was obtained from the National Coroners Information System (NCIS 2001-2005) following ethical approval by the Victorian Department of Justice and the Australian Bureau of Statistics. The presence of intrinsic conditions in the person suffering the injury was investigated for all hospital admitted fall injuries in Victoria for the period 2002/3-2004/5. External names of injury and comorbidities (including intrinsic factors) were coded according to the ICD-10, with the exception of the VEMD and NCIS data which used comparable, but more detailed data systems.

2.1 LITERATURE REVIEW

Through a preliminary analysis of state, national and international data and as identified in similar studies conducted internationally, the most prevalent hazards and harms related to slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings were identified.

It was determined in consultation with the ABCB that the areas of focus for the literature review would be: all aspects of the design and construction of stairs and steps, access to and falls from heights, other building features identified as particular hazards such as balconies, verandahs/porches and flooring surfaces, the particular vulnerability of the old and young to these hazards (with an emphasis on aged care and health service areas) and the resultant economic and societal costs of the above outlined hazards.

Extensive keyword, author and journal title searches were conducted across numerous databases including Medline, The Cochrane Library, EMBASE and CINAHL. The full texts of all relevant articles were retrieved and have been reviewed.

2.2 HAZARDS AND HARMS RATING SYSTEM

A proposed rating system, based on British Housing Health and Safety Rating System (HHSRS) Operating Guidance (2004) has been developed to allow assessment of all the main potential housing related hazards. As the range of potential housing hazards have differing characteristics, the Rating System uses a formula to generate a numerical score which allows comparison of the full range of hazards. Whatever the hazard, the higher the score, the greater the risk.

For this formula, weightings have been given to the four Classes of Harm used by the HHSRS, the weightings reflecting the severity of incapacity resulting from the harm. The formula also uses the likelihood of a potentially harmful occurrence expressed as a ratio (eg. 1 in 100), and the spread of possible harm outcomes expressed as a percentage.

This Rating system was originally developed for application to individual home assessments. The intention of the present ABCB/MUARC study was to modify, extend and apply this method to:

- a wider range of buildings
- populations of buildings
- separately factor the estimated contribution of the building design and structure into the safety rating formula (currently contained in the likelihood estimate).

2.2.1 Classes of Harm

The Classes of Harm used for the HHSRS and proposed for this study are based on the top four Classes of Harm as identified in *A Risk Assessment Procedure for Health and Safety in Buildings* (Raw et al 2000). While this work identified seven Classes of Harm, only the top four are used for the purposes of the HHSRS as these are harms of sufficient severity that they will either prove fatal or require medical attention and, therefore, are likely to be recorded in hospital admissions or GP records. A complete list of harms and their classes, as modified by MUARC for specificity to injury, is at Appendix 1.

Examples of injuries for each of the Classes of Harm

Class 1 -Extreme

- Death
- Permanent paralysis below the neck
- Malignant lung cancer
- Permanent loss of consciousness
- 80% or more burn injuries

Class 2 - Severe

- Stroke
- Loss of a hand or foot
- Serious fractures
- Serious burns
- Loss of consciousness for days

Class 3 - Serious

- Loss of a finger
- Malignant but treatable skin cancer
- Fractured skull
- Severe concussion
- Serious puncture wound
- Severe burns to hands

Class 4 - Moderate

- Occasional severe discomfort.
- Chronic skin irritation
- Some benign tumours
- Broken finger
- Slight concussion
- Moderate cuts to the face or body
- Severe bruising to body.

Weightings were given to the four Classes of Harm used by the HRRS, the weightings reflecting the severity of incapacity resulting from the harm. The four Classes of Harm adopted were based on those developed previously by the BRE (Raw et al 2000). The formula also uses the likelihood of a potentially harmful occurrence expressed as a ratio (e.g. 1 in 100), and the spread of possible harm outcomes expressed as a percentage.

MUARC expressed concerns about the list of Harms and their Classes, as these are not standard categories (although such categorizations do exist e.g. the Abbreviated Injury Scale), and they do not appear to have undergone validation. Some of the categories are specific, such as simple fracture of jaw, whereas others are vague, such as serious blisters on face and hands (which could be due to burns or skin disease). There are important omissions such as drowning and near-drowning, and some types of poisoning, though these are not necessarily relevant to the current ABCB/MUARC study.

2.2.2 Likelihood of Occurrence

Causes: - The potential sources of the hazard are discussed to help determine to what extent the contribution to a hazard can be attributed to dwelling features and to human

behaviour or other factors, such as increased vulnerability due to co-morbidity. This should assist in assessing whether the deficiencies identified could mean that the likelihood or spread of harms deviates from the averages for the particular age and type of dwelling.

Relevant matters affecting likelihood and harm outcome: - A check-list of dwelling features which may affect the likelihood and the severity of the outcome is given. In many cases the same features can affect both the likelihood and the severity of the outcome. Where different dwelling features affect the likelihood and spread of harm outcomes, the lists are given separately. (See Appendix 2)

2.2.3 Hazard Formula & Generating a Hazard Score

Three sets of figures are used to generate a hazard score, these are;

- a) a weighting for each Class of Harm reflecting the degree of incapacity to the victim resulting from the occurrence.
- b) the likelihood of an occurrence involving a member of a vulnerable group, expressed as a ratio. This information is gathered from a variety of existing data sources, or from individual inspections.
- c) the spread of possible harms resulting from an occurrence, expressed by percentage for each of the four Classes of Harm.

Class of Harm & Weighting		Likelihood 1 in	Spread of Harms (%)			Product
			x	O _i	=	
1 10,000	÷	1/L	x	O ₁	=	P ₁
2 1,000	÷	1/L	x	O ₂	=	P ₂
3 300	÷	1/L	x	O ₃	=	P ₃
4 10	÷	1/L	x	O ₄	=	P ₄
				Hazard Score	=	P ₁ + P ₂ + P ₃ + P ₄

Example Hazard Rating 1

Assessment of a fall out of a window to ground floor room.

- Likelihood - 1 in 18
- Spread of harm outcomes
 - Class 1 – 0% death judged very unlikely
 - Class 2 – 10% chance of serious fractures
 - Class 3 – 31.6% chance of severe concussion

- Class 4 – 58.4% chance of severe bruising

Example Hazard Rating – 1

Class of Harm Weighting		Likelihood 1 in		Spread of Harms (%)		Product
1 10,000	÷	18	x	0	=	0
2 1,000	÷	18	x	10	=	556
3 300	÷	18	x	31.6	=	527
4 10	÷	18	x	58.4	=	32
					Hazard Score	= 1,115

Example Hazard Rating 2

Assessment of a fall out of a window to fifth floor room.

- Likelihood - 1 in 180
- Spread of harm outcomes
 - Class 1 – 46.9% chance of death
 - Class 2 – 31.6% chance of serious fractures
 - Class 3 – 21.5% chance of severe concussion
 - Class 4 – 0% severe bruising very unlikely

Example Hazard Rating – 2

Class of Harm Weighting		Likelihood 1 in		Spread of Harms (%)		Product
1 10,000	÷	180	x	46.9	=	2,606
2 1,000	÷	180	x	31.6	=	176
3 300	÷	180	x	21.5	=	36
4 10	÷	180	x	0	=	0
					Hazard Score	= 2,817

2.2.4 The Hazard Bands

The numerical Hazard Score can appear too specific. It can also falsely imply that the score is a precise statement of risk, rather than a representation from the data (or from housing inspections). Hazard Bands have been devised to avoid emphasis on what may appear to be a precise numerical Hazard Score, and also provide a simple means for handling the potentially wide range of scores. There are ten Hazard bands, with Band J being the safest, and Band A being the most dangerous.

Band	Hazard Score Range
A	5,000 or more
B	2,000 to 4,999
C	1,000 to 1,999
D	500 to 999
E	200 to 499
F	100 to 199
G	50 to 99
H	20 to 49
I	10 to 19
J	9 or less

2.2.5 In consultation with the ABCB it was decided not to apply the Hazards and Harms rating System in this study for a number of reasons:

- (1) The HHSRS scores are not based on standard categorisations (such as ICD) and severity coding systems (such as the Abbreviated Injury Scale).
- (2) The HHSRS is designed for application to individual buildings rather than to populations of buildings or mass databases.

2.3 REFERENCES

Office of the Deputy Prime Minister (2006) *Housing Health and Safety Rating System: Operating Guidance*.

Office of the Deputy Prime Minister (2003) London, *Statistical Evidence to Support the Housing Health and Safety Rating System Volume 1 – Project Report*.

Raw, G.J., Aizelwood, C.E., & Hamilton, R.M., (2001) *Building regulation, health and safety: A report concerning the influence on the health and safety of building users of fabric and services controlled or controllable by regulation of buildings*, BRE, Watford, Raw, G.J., Cayless, S.M., Riley, J., Cox, S.J., & Cheyne, A. (2000) *A risk assessment procedure for health and safety in buildings*, BRE, Watford,

2.4 EXPERT PANEL

The expert panel played an essential role in this project, and met in Melbourne on November 22nd, 2007. The expertise of the panel members (see appendix 4) provided regulatory, industry, architectural and design insights which informed the final recommendations of the study. Membership was decided by the ABCB and MUARC and would be expected to include the project researchers, ABCB representation and Federal Government representation, and representation of the building, architectural and design industries and aged care providers.

The researchers presented and discussed the key findings of the study with the panel, whose suggestions and recommendations are outlined in chapter 12.

CHAPTER 3 LITERATURE REVIEW: OVERVIEW OF FALLS IN BUILDINGS

3.0 INTRODUCTION

This literature review is presented in a number of sections. This chapter presents background information on falls and fall related injury, and information on biomechanical forces involved in fall injury. For the most part it focuses on falls in general, particularly in those over 65 years of age, and is not specific to falls in buildings. The following chapters review the literature on the major themes identified by the project as important in the relationship between slips, trips and falls and the design and construction of buildings.

3.1 FALL RELATED HOSPITALISATIONS AND DEATHS IN AUSTRALIA

3.1.0 Injury and falls related mortality and morbidity globally

Falls are a neglected but substantial issue and have long been identified as a major injury problem in the epidemiological data. Globally falls are the 2nd largest cause of unintentional injury death after road traffic injuries, with an estimated 391 000 people dying due to falls in 2002 (World Health Organization 2007). High-income countries accounted for a quarter of all fatal falls with Europe and the Western Pacific region combined accounting for nearly 60 percent of the total number of fall-related deaths globally (World Health Organization 2007).

Adults over the age of 70 years, and in particular women, from all areas of the world have higher fall-related mortality rates due to falls than younger people (World Health Organization 2007). The increasing incidence of fatality with advancing age is evidenced world wide and is detailed by Pauls (1991). In the United States, approximately 75 percent of fall fatalities occur to people aged 65 and older (National Safety Council 1989, cited in Pauls 1991), suggesting over-representation by a factor of approximately six. In Europe, men over 65 are over-represented in fatality figures by a factor of at least four and women over 65 by at least a factor of six. In the UK, both men and women over 75 are shown to be particularly vulnerable, and over-represented in fatalities by a factor of eight and ten respectively.

Despite lower mortality rates for falls than adults, children have the largest burden with nearly 50 percent of the total number or disability adjusted life years (DALYs) lost worldwide to falls occurring in children under the age of 15 years (World Health Organization 2007).

3.2 INJURY AND FALLS RELATED DEATHS IN AUSTRALIA

In Australia, 9,924 injury deaths occurred in 2003-2004. Unintentional falls accounted for 30 percent of all community injury deaths during this time (Henley et al. 2007). Many of these fall related fatalities sustained fractures, with 80 percent of falls fatalities in 2003-2004 incurring at least one fracture (2,366 persons) and almost 73 percent (1,716 persons) incurring hip fractures (Henley et al. 2007) (see also chapter 9).

3.2.1 Injury and falls – children in Australia

Injury and poisoning is the leading cause of death and a major cause of disability among Australian children 0-14 years of age (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2005). In Australia, 65,651 children aged 0-14 years were hospitalized in 2002-2003 due to injury. The most common external cause of hospitalization for injury in children aged 0-14 years in 2002-2003 was a fall related injury, with a rate of 628.1 per 100,000, with children aged 5-9 years of age having the highest hospitalisation rate for falls at 654.6 per 100,000 (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2005).

The injury death rate for Australian children aged 0-14 years for falls was 0.2 per 100,000 in 2001-2003, with 20 children dying due to fall related incidents in this time period (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2005).

3.3 FALLS AND FALL RELATED INJURIES IN OLDER PERSONS

Due to a combination of the high rate of fatalities in older persons related to fall injuries and the increasing proportion of older people in the population, further information on the epidemiology of falls and fall related injury follows.

3.3.1 Ageing population

The numbers of fatalities due to fall related injuries in older persons is expected to increase due to rises in the proportion of older persons. The United Nations estimates that by the year 2050 the number of older persons worldwide will for the first time in history exceed the number of younger persons, and that persons aged over 60 years will represent 21 percent of the world population, compared to only 10 percent in the year 2000. (UN, DESA 2002)

At a national level, the Australian Bureau of Statistics (ABS) population data shows that for the year ending June 2004, the number of Australians aged 65 years and over reached 2.6 million (Australian Bureau of Statistics 2004). This figure is projected to rise to between seven and nine million in 2051 (Australian Bureau of Statistics 2004). Whereas older people comprised 13 percent of the Australian population in 2004, the projected proportion by 2051 is 24 percent (Australian Bureau of Statistics 2004).

The number of people aged 85 years and over is projected to increase at a faster rate than those aged over 65 years, with the current population estimated to be at just under 300,000 growing to between 1.6 and 2.7 million people in 2051 (Australian Bureau of Statistics 2005). By 2051 the Australian population is expected to increase to between 25 million and 33 million, with about 44% to 48% being older than 50 years (Australian Bureau of Statistics 2005).

3.3.2 Incidence of falls in older people

Falls occur frequently in older persons. About 30 percent of persons aged 70 years and over living in the community have been found to fall at least once a year with 19% falling more than once (Luukinen et al. 1994; Kendig et al. 1996). The incidence of falls in older people has been found to vary depending on their type of residential accommodation, with those in residential care falling more than older persons in the community (Luukinen et al. 1994).

3.3.3 Proportion of falls resulting in physical injury in older people

Despite older persons falling frequently, injury does not result from all falls. It has been estimated that between 3 and 10 percent of falls in persons aged 65 years or over living in the community result in serious injury (Gillespie 2004).

Two commonly reported indicators of fall related injury are data on hospitalisations and mortality. This type of data represents the tip of the injury iceberg, the most obvious impact of falls being deaths and is relatively easy to collect (World Health Organization 2005). It is important to take into account that many other injuries from falls do occur and are likely not to be captured in these databases. These fall related injuries will be treated by general practitioners, nurses, family and friends or by the individual themselves.

3.4 OTHER IMPORTANT CONSEQUENCES OF FALLS IN OLDER PEOPLE

It is also important to note that about 90 percent of falls in older people do not result in serious injury (Gillespie 2004). Falls that do not result in injury may have other major consequences though. Many of these falls are not so easily captured by data but may still result in a significant burden for the elderly and for the community.

One of these consequences is known as a ‘fear of falling’. Approximately 30 percent of persons living in the community and aged 65 years or older have a fear of falling (Kendig et al. 1996). Concerns about the risk of falling and the associated avoidance and restriction of activities is suspected as an important psychological variable in the development of physical frailty (Delbaere et al. 2004).

Falls are also a predictor of the likelihood of other events, for example, serious falls in the community are predictive of an increased likelihood of admission to an aged care residential facility in the future (Tinetti 1997).

3.4.1 Deaths and death rates in persons aged 65 years and older

In Australia, 2,735 persons aged 65 years or over died due to an unintentional fall in 2003-2004. This represents a rise in numbers of 17 percent from the 2000-2001 figure (Henley, Kreisfeld et al. 2007). This rise has occurred as a consequence of a rise in the numbers of older Australians and is not due to a rise in death rate. The death rate due to unintentional falls for this age group has fallen by 10 percent from 1997-1998 to 2003-2004 (Henley et al. 2007).

3.4.2 Hospitalisations due to falls in those aged 65 and over

Although only a small number of falls lead to injury, this results in a large number of hospitalisations. In Australia in 2003-2004, 60,497 fall incidents lead to hospitalisations for persons aged 65 years or over. This equates to an age standardised rate of fall injury incidents leading to hospitalisation of 2,295.3 per 100,000 population (Bradley and Harrison 2007). This rate rises strongly from the age of 75 years and peaks in the 90-94 year age group at 9,653.7 fall injury incidents per 100,000 population.

3.4.3 Type of fall related injury in older persons hospitalised

The most common type of fall related injury event requiring hospitalisation of older persons was an injury to the thigh or hip region (33.5 percent). The next largest principal diagnosis was head injuries with 15 percent of hospitalisations recording this type of injury (Bradley and Harrison 2007).

3.4.4 The most common type of fractures sustained

Two-thirds of older persons who are hospitalised due to a fall related injury have sustained at least one fracture (Bradley and Harrison 2007). More woman than men sustained fractures, with 70 percent of women and 58% of men sustaining at least one fracture (Bradley and Harrison 2007).

3.4.5 Fall related hip fractures in older people

Most hip fractures in Australia occur in older age groups, with 91 percent of hip fractures occurring in persons aged 65 and over and 40 percent occurring in those aged 80 and over (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). The rise in the proportions of hip fractures with age in Australia, is consistent with the exponential increase in incidence rates with aging that is seen in most developed countries (Melton 1996).

Ninety one percent of all hip fractures in Australia in 2002-2003 were associated with falls and 15,177 hospitalisations occurred in this same year in Australia due to fall related fractured hips in the 65 years or greater age group (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

For those aged 65 or over, the fall mechanism for 36 percent of fall related hip fractures was recorded as resulting from falling on the same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling. Of those older persons falling and sustaining hip fractures, 5.2 percent were recorded as a fall involving a bed and 3.7 percent were recorded as a fall on and from stairs and steps. Over 18 percent were recorded as other fall on same level and almost 30 percent recording an unspecified fall (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

3.4.6 Deaths from fall related hip fractures in older people

Death from hip fractures also occurs mainly in the oldest age groups, with 59 percent in persons aged 85 years and over with 98% of deaths occurring in the 65 years and over age group (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

More Australian women died as a consequence of fracturing their hips than men with over 1.7 times as many female cases as male cases, although the rates for women were less than for men with the age adjusted rate for males at 8.0 per 100,000 population compared with 7.6 per 100,000 for females (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

Mortality post surgery for hip fracture is high with 18 percent of patients dying within three months of surgery (Freeman et al. 2002), and one in three dying within 12 months of surgery (Keene et al. 1993).

Eighty seven percent of hip fracture deaths were certified by a medical practitioner rather than a coroner. This is in contrast to most other types of injuries where most deaths are certified by the coroner (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). The way in which hip fracture deaths are treated by coroners in Australia is undergoing change.

3.4.7 Trends in hip fractures in older people

The number of hip fractures occurring in Australia is rising and is predicted to continue to increase in the coming years, primarily because most hip fractures occur in the elderly and there is predicted to be a substantial rise in the number of persons aged over 85 years as a consequence of our aging population (Sanders et al. 1999). This rise is expected to correspond with a fourfold increase in hip fractures by 2051 from the 1996 level. This prediction assumes stable age and sex specific incidence rates of hip fractures in the elderly. Care needs to be taken with such predictions though as a number of developed countries are now seeing decreases in the incidence rates of hip fractures in older populations (Kannus 2006; Nymark et al. 2006).

It is hypothesised that the available data significantly underestimates the actual extent of hip fracture hospitalisations and deaths in Australia. It has been suggested that because hip fractures occur mainly in the elderly, who also commonly have co-morbidities, deaths associated with fall related hip fractures are classified as being caused by other factors. This may also be the case with hospitalisations (Sanders et al. 1999).

3.4.8 Location of hip fracture events

In Australia in 2002-2003, of the hip fractures in those aged 65 years or over, forty three percent of the incidents occurred in the home and 22 percent of males and 27 percent of females fractured their hip in a residential care facility (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). Over 9 percent of hip fractures occurred in 'a school, other institution and public administrations area and in about 14 percent of cases the incident occurred in an 'unspecified place of occurrence' or 'a place not reported' (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

3.5 COSTS AND CONSEQUENCES ASSOCIATED WITH FALL RELATED INJURY IN OLDER PERSONS

The estimated medical cost of injury from accidental falls in Australia in 1993-94 was \$806 million (Mathers, Vos, Stevenson 1999). The total annual lifetime cost of Victorian fall injuries for 1993/94 was estimated at \$557 million with the cost for medical treatment alone measured at \$270 million (Watson and Ozanne-Smith, 1997). Injuries from falls have many costs to the individual, the health care system and to society in general. These include financial, health, social and economic costs. Health costs include: pre-hospital, hospital transfers, acute care, rehabilitation and or residential care costs.

The large number of hospitalisations of older persons with fall related injury results in significant health service utilisation with fall related hospital admissions accounting for 1,246,214 bed-days or 10.9 percent of all hospital bed days in 2003-2004 for persons aged 65 years or over (Bradley and Harrison 2007).

The cost of fall related acute health care episodes alone in Australia for the fall incidents requiring hospitalization in the 65 and over age group was estimated to be \$566 million for 2003-2004. This cost does not include the cost of rehabilitation inpatient care (Bradley and Harrison 2007).

A Western Australian study estimated an average health system cost of \$6500 per emergency department attendance in the year 2001/2002 for a fall related injury in those aged 65 or over (Hendrie et al. 2003). The main components of the cost were hospital

inpatient treatment (52%), high-level residential care (9%), hospital outpatient services (8%), ED presentations (6%); and allied health consultations (5%) (Hendrie et al. 2003).

A report for the National Falls Prevention for Older People Initiative predicted the overall health costs associated with falls for people aged 65 and over in Australia would increase 2.7 times between 2003 and 2051 (Moller 2003).

3.5.1 Costs and consequences associated with fall related hip fractures in older persons

Falls related hip fractures impose a heavy cost burden on the community, both in terms of acute care and rehabilitation (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). Almost all persons who fracture a hip are hospitalised (Keene et al. 1993). The average length of stay for acute care is 10.8 days overall, with the average for those aged 85 and older being 11.2 (Sanders et al. 1999). The average length of stay in rehabilitation is 21 days, with the average length of stay being 22.8 for those aged 85 or older (Sanders et al. 1999).

Consequences of hip fracture may include decreased mobility and the need for increased social support (Keene et al. 1993). In one UK study, of the patients walking unaided prior to the study only 40 percent did so post fracture, with 34% requiring sticks and 23 percent using a walking frame. Twenty eight percent of elderly persons sustaining hip fracture were found to be house bound prior to fracture, rising to 46% after treatment. Fifty four percent of patients were able to do their shopping prior to the fracture with only 33 % able to go shopping 12 months post fracture.

In this same study 80 percent of elderly people who survived a hip fracture were discharged to their own homes and 55 percent of this population remained in their own homes one year later (Keene et al. 1993). That is, less than half of all survivors of hip fracture remained in their own homes one year post fracture.

3.6 BIOMECHANICS AND INJURY

Given that injury results from energy exchange to the human body which is greater than the body's tolerance, it is essential to understand the thresholds for significant injuries. With this knowledge it is possible to design environments that absorb or attenuate energy to contain it below serious injury thresholds. These principles are applicable to fall injuries and fall related injury prevention interventions.

Hip fractures in older persons are a major cause of fall morbidity and mortality and will be used to demonstrate the biomechanical considerations in injury causation in the following discussion. Biomechanical factors in hip fracture aetiology include:

- Bone mass density,
- Type of fall,
 - direction
 - velocity
 - height
 - point of contact
- Fracture forces,
- Impact forces,

- Force absorption,
- Force attenuation.

3.6.1 Hip fractures in older persons

Hip fractures result from a complex interplay of many factors (Melton 1996). Historically, there was controversy about whether hip fractures were disease or accident-related (Robinovitch et al. 1991), although there was agreement that the two most significant contributors to hip fractures are falls and a reduction in bone density that leads to bone fragility (Meunier 1993).

Type of fall : The likelihood of sustaining a fractured hip from a fall is strongly associated with the type of fall (Marshall and Johnell 1996), with falls in a posterolateral direction more likely to be associated with hip fractures (Nankaku 2005).

Bone mineral density (BMD): The frequency of hip fractures also increases as bone mineral density declines below ‘a densometric fracture threshold in the proximal femur’ (Robinovitch et al. 1991). Loss of bone density is associated with ageing , with men losing an estimated 38 percent and women an estimated 58 percent of their bone density of the femoral neck over a lifetime (Marshall and Johnell 1996) .

Femur fracture forces: When a dynamic load is placed on the bone, much of the kinetic energy must be absorbed by the relatively stiff skeletal structures of the body, resulting in large peak forces which may lead to bone fracture (Maki and Fernie 1990). Through finite element model testing of four femora from two males and two females aged between 55 and 74 years, Keyak (2001) found that for tests conducted to simulate a traumatic fall, the minimum average fracture load was 1.1 kN and the greatest average fracture load was 1.8 kN.

However, a wide range of fracture loads of the proximal femur have been found in various investigations, with fracture thresholds varying from 778 N to 10 kN (Fernandez, PhD Study in-process). Fracture thresholds of older cadaveric femora compiled from experiments in which femora were tested with the shaft at 10° to the horizontal and neck axis internally rotated 15° vary . Under loading rates of 2mm/s average fracture thresholds of 3.5 ± 1.2 kN (73.8 \pm 7.1 years) and 3.4 ± 1.3 (74 \pm 7.4 years) were produced (Courtney et al. 1995).

The two most significant factors, found by fracture threshold investigators, to reduce the average fracture threshold are the direction of the impact and a decrease in bone mineral density. Furthermore, the loading rate of femora plays an important role. Bone is a rate dependant substance that becomes stronger when loaded faster. (Fernandez, PhD Study in-process).

Impact forces: Robinovitch and colleagues predicted persons falling from a height of 0.7m experience peak hip impact forces of between 5600N if falling in a muscle relaxed state and 8600 N if falling in the muscle-active state. Impact forces on falling can be reduced by both soft tissue compression and muscle relaxation (Robinovitch et al. 1991) .

Force attenuation: The peak forces created when an older person falls and their hip contacts/impacts a hard surface can exceed femoral bone fracture thresholds. Courtney and colleagues found that the impact forces on a hip exceeded the strength of the femora in older persons by approximately 50 percent (Courtney et al. 1994). Robinovitch and

colleagues warned that the risk of fracture due to a female falling to the side with a lateral impact on the greater trochanter has the potential to fracture the hip (Robinovitch et al. 1991)

Due to the high impact forces created when older persons fall on their hips and direct contact to the greater trochanter is made, a number of interventions have focused on attenuating impact forces in order to decrease fall related injuries. One of the common interventions used to prevent hip fractures are hip protectors. These are discussed below. Landing surfaces are also important in force attenuation following a fall and are discussed in chapter 8.

The Hip protector: Hip protectors are a fall related injury prevention intervention often used by many acute care and residential care facilities. These devices aim to prevent fractures of the greater trochanter of the femur (Rooij 2006) and consist of either foam padding, a dome shaped hard shell or a combination of both. The hip protector is placed over the greater trochanter and usually secured in a special pocket of an undergarment. Kannus and colleagues have showed that the hard shell hip protectors are significantly more effective than the padding types (Kannus et al 1995).

A Cochrane systematic literature review into the effectiveness of hip protectors found the devices did reduce the incidence of hip fractures in older persons living in nursing or residential care, but there was no evidence for the effectiveness of their use in the community (Parker, Gillespie et al. 2005). A further study by Parker and colleagues updating the Cochrane systematic review suggests that previous findings of reductions in the numbers of hip fractures in elderly persons living in nursing or residential care may have been as a result of bias due to the cluster sampling methods used by a number of the studies (Parker et al. 2006).

Parker and colleagues warned of other problems in clinical studies on hip protectors relating to the numerous types of hip protectors and the compliance and acceptance of hip protectors by study participants, and the effect these two factors may have on interpreting evidence from studies (Parker et al. 2006). Another recent systematic review also stated that evidence on the effectiveness of hip protectors is inconclusive using meta-analysis due to the effects of clustering (Olive et al. 2006). Further research is recommended to identify whether hip protectors are an effective intervention (Parker et al. 2006).

3.7 REFERENCES

Australian Bureau of Statistics (2004), Population by Age and Sex, Australian States and Territories, June Catalogue 3201.0. Canberra: ABS.

Australian Institute of Health and Welfare (2005), *A picture of Australia's children*. Canberra, Australian Government.

Bradley, C. and J. Harrison (2007). Hospitalisation due to falls in older people, in Australia, 2003-2004. *AIHW Injury research and statistics series* AIHW. Canberra, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.

Courtney, A. C., E. F. Wachtel, et al. (1995). "Age-related reductions in the strength of the femur tested in a fall-loading configuration." *Journal of Bone & Joint Surgery*. 77(3): 387-95.

- Delbaere, K. K., G. G. Crombez, et al. (2004). "Fear-related avoidance of activities, falls and physical frailty. A prospective community-based cohort study." *Age and Ageing* 33(4): 368-73.
- Fernandez, R. (In-process). *A novel approach to the prevention of hip fracture: feasibility of a novel fracture-preventing device*. Monash University Accident Research Centre. Melbourne, Monash University. PhD.
- Freeman, C., C., Todd, C. Camilleri-Ferante, et al. (2002). "Quality improvement for patients with hip fracture: experience from a multi site audit" *Quality and safety in health care*, 2002 11(3): 239-245.
- Gillespie, L. (2004). "Preventing falls in elderly people: we need to target interventions at people most likely to benefit from them." *British Medical Journal* 328: 653-654.
- Hendrie, D., S. E. Hall, et al. (2003). *Injury in Western Australia: the health system costs of falls in older adults in Western Australia*. Perth, Western Australian Government.
- Henley, G., R. Kreisfeld, et al. (2007). Injury deaths in Australia in 2003-2004. *Injury research statistics series no. 37, AIHW*.
- Kannus (2006). "Nationwide decline in incidence of hip fracture." *Journal of Bone and Mineral Research* 21(12): 1836-8.
- Keene, G., M. Parker, et al. (1993). "Mortality and morbidity after hip fractures." *British Medical Journal* 307: 1248-1250.
- Kendig, H., R. Helme, et al. (1996). *Health status of older people project: preliminary findings from a survey of the health and lifestyles of older Australians*. Melbourne, Victorian Health Promotion Foundation.
- Keyak, J., H. Skinner, et al. (2001). "Effect of force direction on femoral fracture load for two types of loading conditions." *Journal of Orthopaedic Research* 19: 539- 544.
- Kreisfeld, R. and R. Newson (2006). "Hip fracture injuries." *NISU Briefing* 8.
- Luukinen, H., K. Koski, et al. (1994). "Incidence rate of falls in an aged population in northern Finland." *Journal of Clinical Epidemiology* 47(8): 843-850.
- Maki and Fernie, B. E. and G. R. Ferni (1990). "Impact attenuation of floor coverings in simulated falling accidents." *Applied Ergonomics* 21(2): 107 - 114.
- Marshall, D. and O. Johnell (1996). "Meta-analysis of how well measures of bone mineral density predict occurrence of osteoporotic fractures." *British Medical Journal* 312(7041): 1254-1259.
- Mathers C, Vos T, Stevenson C. (1999) *The burden of disease and injury in Australia - summary report*, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.
- Melton, L. J. (1996). "Epidemiology of hip fractures: implications of the exponential increase with age." *Bone* 18(3): 121S-125S.
- Meunier, P. (1993). "Prevention of hip fractures." *The American Journal of Medicine* 95(Suppl 5A): 5A-75S-78S.
- Moller, J. (2003). *Projected costs of fall related injury to older persons due to demographic change in Australia*: Report to the Commonwealth Department of Health and Ageing, under the National Falls Prevention for Older People Initiative.
- Nankaku (2005). "Evaluation of hip fracture risk in relation to fall direction." *Osteoporosis international* 16(11): 1315-20.

- Nymark, T., J. Lauritsen, et al. (2006). "Decreasing incidence of hip fracture in the Funen County, Denmark." *Acta Orthopaedica* 77(1): 109-113.
- Oliver, D., J. Connelly, et al. (2006). "Strategies to prevent falls and fractures in hospitals and care homes and effect of cognitive impairment: systematic review and meta-analyses." *BMJ* 334(7584): 82-87.
- Parker, M., W. Gillespie, et al. (2005). "Hip protectors for preventing hip fractures in older people." *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews*(3).
- Parker, M., W. Gillespie, et al. (2006). "Effectiveness of hip protectors for preventing hip fractures in elderly people: systematic review." *British Medical Journal* 332: 571-574.
- Pauls, J. (1991). "Safety standards, requirements, and litigation in relation to building use and safety, especially safety from falls involving stairs." *Safety Science* 14: 125-154.
- Robinovitch, S. N., W. C. Hayes, et al. (1991). "Prediction of femoral impact forces in falls on the hip." *Journal of Biomechanical Engineering* 113: 366-374.
- Rooij, S. (2006). "Hip protectors to prevent femoral fracture." *British Medical Journal* 332: 559-560.
- Sanders, K., G. Nicholson, et al. (1999). "Health burden of hip and other fractures in Australia beyond 2000. Projections based on the Geelong Osteoporosis Study." *Medical Journal of Australia* 170: 467-470.
- Tinetti, S. F. P. J. (1997). "Falls, Injuries Due to Falls, and the Risk of Admission to a Nursing Home." *The New England Journal of Medicine* 337(18): 1279-1284.
- United Nations, World Population Ageing: 1950-2050, *Report by the Population Division, DESA, to the 2002 World Assembly on Ageing.*
- Watson W, & Ozanne-Smith, J. *The cost of injury to Victoria*, Monash University Accident Research Centre, Report No.124, 1997
- World Health Organization (2005). TEACH-VIP. Geneva, World Health Organisation.
- World Health Organization. (2007). "Injuries and violence prevention." *Department of Injury and Violence Prevention*, from http://www.who.int/violence_injury_prevention/other_injury/falls/en/index.html.

CHAPTER 4 FALLS ON AND FROM STAIRS AND STEPS

As shown by Pauls (1998), falls outnumber fire related injuries by one or two orders of magnitude and injuries related to stairways outnumber civilian injuries from fire by a factor of approximately 35. Fall-related injuries have also outnumbered injuries related to motor vehicle accidents in the United States for quite some time (Pauls 1998), and in Australia stair and step fall injuries increased by over 70 percent during the decade 1993/4 to 2002/3 (Gunatilaka et al. 2005). In the U.S., Australia and many other countries, falls have been identified as the leading cause of non-fatal injuries and the second leading cause of spinal cord and brain injuries. In the U.S., for falls involving stairways where the location of the stairway is reported, 85% occur in residential settings. The annual cost of stair related falls in the U.S was estimated by Pauls (1998) to be approximately three times that of the annual stair construction cost. Falls account for over 80 percent of deaths possibly associated with building features, and falls on stairs account for over 60% of slip, trip and fall deaths in buildings. Cayless (2001) and Ragg et al.(2000) have both found that stairway falls also lead to increased mortality post hospital-admission over non-stairway falls, with 35 percent of stairway fall patients dying in hospital, compared to 19% of non-stairway fall patients.

Despite this, there has been minimal regulatory agreement on the design and construction of stairs. Slovic (1989) posits that this is because familiar risks, including pervasive risks in homes such as stairs, cause less dread and subsequently less demand for regulation than do unfamiliar less common risks, such as injury from fire or motor vehicle accidents (Slovic 1989, cited in Pauls 1998).

4.1 RISK FACTORS

4.1.0 Biomechanics

Walking on stairs requires an unusual gait whereby the toe is set down before the heel and involves a high rate of energy expenditure, and several studies have concluded that the risk of major injury per fall on stairs is far greater than that per fall on level surfaces. (Nevitt, Cummings, and Hyde 1991; Honkanen and Smith 1990 cited in Hemenway 1994).

Roys (2001,2002,2004) describes stair geometry in terms of “rise”, “going” and “pitch”. The rise is defined as the vertical distance between two consecutive treads or between a tread and a landing, and is determined from the floor to floor height where the stair is situated. The “going” is the horizontal distance between two consecutive nosings (the part of the tread which overlaps the tread below). The “pitch” is the angle between a line connecting consecutive nosings and the ground. He also asserts that since it is good design to have equally sized steps the floor-to-floor height should be an exact multiple of the rise.

The design, construction and regulation of the stairs present in many single family dwellings are based heavily on tradition, rather than the principals of ergonomics and universal design. Many architects apply a long established rule, first introduced in the 17th century, which states that tread depth should be one step length when walking on a flat surface minus two times the height of the rise (Fitch et al., 1974). This traditional rule is still embedded in many building and fire codes, and Pauls (2002) points out that as a result of this reliance on tradition, “huge parts of our economy, that significantly affect our wellbeing and safety, will be increasingly dysfunctional and not adequately responsive to

individual and social needs”. In experiments testing perceived and actual levels of difficulty among male subject using mechanical stairs, Nagata (1995) found that the traditional formula outlined above cannot be universally relied upon to produce safe tread/rise combinations.

4.1.1.1 Ascent versus descent

In various studies conducted in the U.S. and U.K., between 73 – 80 percent of stair accidents were found to occur during stair descent (Jackson and Cohen 1995; Templer 1989; Roys and Wright 2003) and the primary causes of such accidents during descent were ranked by Templer as follows; Catching the heel on the stair nosing, the foot slipping off the stair nosing, overstepping: missing the step completely, under stepping: locking the heel against the riser, structural failure, and unintentional use: unaware of presence of steps(s).

There is general agreement in the literature that accidents on ascent, and the resulting injuries, tend to be less severe in nature (Templer 1992). This is because the centre of gravity of the user is slightly forward, so that most falls are relatively small and towards the higher steps. Furthermore, as demonstrated by Boulet and colleagues (1989) through the use of computer fall simulation, a fall during descent could potentially cause the stair user to descend a full flight, hitting steps, the balustrade or the wall on route. For these reasons, broken bones and head injuries are far more common when users fall while descending. The consequences of these forward falls, particularly for the elderly who often negotiate stairs at a reduced speed, is summarised by (Smeesters et al. 2001) thus:

“Trips and steps down usually resulted in forward falls, with frontal impacts regardless of gait speed. At fast gait speed, slips and faints also usually resulted in forward falls, with frontal impacts. As gait speed decreased, however, slips usually resulted in sideways or backward falls, with impact on the hip or buttocks, and faints resulted in a greater number of sideways falls, with impact near the hip. Therefore, compared to other disturbances and gait speeds, slipping or fainting while walking slowly was more likely to result in an impact on the hip, suggesting a greater risk for hip fracture. Furthermore, 56% of the impact velocities generated were within one standard deviation of the estimate of the mean impact velocity needed to fracture an elderly femur.”

Through the measurement of the ground reaction force exerted by test subjects stepping on level surfaces, ascending and descending stairs, Stacoff (2005) ascertained that not only are force values exerted during descent approximately 1.49 to 1.6 times the subjects body weight (compared to an exertion of just over one body weight for ascent), but also that step asymmetry increased significantly with steep stair ascent and increased even further with stair descent.

4.1.2 Vulnerable populations

According to Raw et al. (2001) slips, trips and falls on stairs account for 24% of fatal and non-fatal accidents in the home, and children and the elderly are most prone to injurious slip, trip and fall incidents.

4.1.2.1 Age

While the young most often receive cuts and bruises from stair falls in the home environment (Riley, Roys and Cayless 1998), the effect of slips, trips and falls on older

people is much greater as they often experience injuries such as hip fractures. Similarly, the elderly are much more likely to suffer death or serious injury in falls regardless of the fall level.

While Pauls (1984) found that stairway accidents occurred mostly to young children and to younger adults aged between 21-25 years, the resulting injuries have been found to have a minimal societal and economic impact compared to injuries resulting from stairway falls suffered by older people. According to Raw et al. (2001) people aged over 65 years account for the vast majority of deaths from stairway falls and half of the serious injuries.

4.1.2.2 Physical decline

According to Hemenway et al. (1994) the typical stairway injury victim is an elderly woman who is unmarried and living alone. Due to decreased vision and balance, older people are more prone to falling on stairs, and resultant injuries are often significantly more severe due to the decreased bone density inherent with age. Women tend to have a greater incidence of stairway accidents than men (Templer 1992). This is most likely because women, particularly elderly women, have smaller and less dense bones, which may account for their increased incidence of fracture and stair fall injury. Additionally, anecdotal evidence suggests that the level of exposure to home stairways may be greater for women than men (Hemenway et al. 1994) and greater numbers of women than men live into old age, when stairs are likely to become a hazard (QISU 1992).

4.1.3 Alcohol

Alcohol is shown as a major contributing factor for falls suffered by younger people, and is reported in the literature as being involved in between 55-60% of falls in buildings for those less than fifty years of age in both the U.K. and Australia. (Cayless 2001; Ragg et al., 2000).

Conversely, the contribution of alcohol to stairway falls suffered by older persons is minimal and environmental and design factors play a much larger role in stairway injuries as age increases.

4.2 PREVENTION

Given the increased risk of stairway incident, accident, injury and fatality suffered by older persons as outlined in the literature and detailed above, there has been significant debate as to whether prevention is best achieved through the modification of user behaviour, or the alteration of environmental and design hazards. This debate has substantially affected the way in which design and construction have been regulated. Ulria and Sven (1995) contend that regulatory bodies are often reluctant to address inadequacies in construction and design as “unintentional injuries occurring in the home are regarded as natural consequences of victims’ inappropriate behaviour . . . With this perspective, systematic preventative efforts are not perceived as relevant.” Pauls (1998) laments that the expectation of increased fall prevention through attempted user behaviour modification is flawed in that it requires a consistent and diligent behavioural change, which is impractical and unlikely to occur. Furthermore, Templer (1992) has shown that fault for stair accidents may not necessarily lie with the user as is often claimed, and that the occurrence of stair accidents is increased when certain conditions exist and there is logical proof as to why these conditions are dangerous.

4.2.1 Environmental factors

Haslam et al. (2001) designates environmental factors such as poor conditions of stair surfaces, objects on stairs, risers too high or too low, narrow goings, absent or poorly designed handrails, and poor lighting as a primary cause of stairway accidents, particularly among the “young elderly” (aged 65-74 years). This builds upon the position taken by Jackson and Cohen (1995) who hypothesised as a result of an investigation of forty stairway accidents and the stair safety literature that “the greatest problem with accident stairways is not the individual (i.e. user) or external variables, but dimensional inconsistency inherent in some stairways.” Here, the authors emphasise that modification of existing home stairways and stricter regulation of the construction of new stairways is the most effective preventive measure, and most likely to lead to a reduction in falls and fall injuries. This thesis is reiterated by (Salter et al. 2006) who conclude that “home hazard reduction is effective if targeted at older people with a history of falls and mobility limitations”, and by Tse (2005) who, upon reviewing the available literature regarding home and environmental modifications and falls prevention concluded that “there is some evidence to support the use of environmental modification as a strategy in multidisciplinary/ multifactorial programs targeted to those people with a history of falls.”

4.2.2 Stair design

The dimensional inconsistency prevalent in the design of many stairs (particularly in private dwellings) has been the focus of much analysis and debate for quite some time. Templer et al. (1985) concluded that, based on the analysis of video footage of stair ascent and descent that the safest stairs would have a maximum 15.2 cm (6”) rise and a minimum 27.9 cm (11”) tread. Ward and Randall (1967) recommended a tread of 29.2 cm (11.5”) for males and 26.7 cm (10.5”) for females, and a rise of 17.8 cm (7”) for both males and females from a physiological point of view. Irvine et al. (1990) suggested that the optimum rise was 18.3 cm (7.2”) and the optimum tread was 27.9 – 30.5 cm (11-12”). According to Irvine, these dimensions were acceptable to both males and females, young and old, and subjects of different physique.

These findings were later reasserted by Nagata (1995) who found that in tests with mechanical stairs, subjects experienced the least difficulty around 30cm tread and 18cm rise and that there were no notable differences between young and elderly subjects. Therefore, a tread/rise combination with the lowest degree of difficulty for all groups can be found around a tread depth of 30cm and a rise of 18cm. Perceived difficulty increases gradually as the measurements deviate from this combination.

As a result of much lobbying, as reported by Pauls (2002), the committees responsible for the new United States *NFPA Building Code* accepted the widely agreed minimum standard described above, the so-called “7-11” stair step geometry in the autumn of 2001 and the standard was mainstreamed and applied to new one and two family dwellings in the U.S. This standard, which has been the U.S. national standard for building usability and accessibility (ANSI A117.1) for decades, now limits risers to a maximum height of 7 inches (178mm) and tread depths to a minimum of 11 inches (280mm), with each measured nosing to nosing (Pauls 2002).

The number of risers in a stairway has been shown to substantially effect the likelihood of an accident occurring. Templer (1992) found that the probability of an accident decreased when the stairways had more than 6 risers. Pauls (1984) affirms this and notes that a

failure to notice a one or two riser stairway in a user's path is one of the leading causes of stair accidents.

4.2.3 Handrails

This problem is exacerbated by the lack of handrails in many short stairways with only a few risers. Handrails not only steady the stairway user and serve as a disruptive anchor during falls, but also act as important visual clues to indicate changes in elevation. (Templer 1992, Archea et al., 1979). In addition to this, Templer (1992) found that 70% of the accidents he examined occurred on the top or bottom three steps of a stairway. Nearly 60% of those cases occurred on either the last, or second last step.

According to Maki and Fernie, Barlett and Fernie (1985), the functional role of the handrail is to generate a stabilizing reaction force and moment on the body, and handrail height significantly influences the ability of the rail to generate these forces. Through a series of biomechanical tests involving subjects falling on a specially constructed mock stairway, Maki and Fernie demonstrated that a person falling is able to make contact with a handrail very quickly, within 0.5 seconds, and that once handrail contact is made it is nearly always maintained. Of 192 completed trials, there was only one instance where a subject was unable to maintain a grip on the handrail after it was established. Furthermore, subjects fell (defined as contacting the crash pad placed at the bottom of the stairs) in only 8% of valid tests when a handrail was present and in 54% of tests when a handrail was absent. (Maki and Fernie 1998) Through testing the responses of various age groups to handrail heights at three different stairway pitches (33, 41 and 49 degrees) Maki and Fernie ascertained that the most comfortable handrail height for both young and old was 0.91-0.92m, and that biomechanically the most effective height range across all age groups from 0.91m to 1.02 m.

The importance of proper handrail design and use is reiterated by Ishihara et al. (2002), who found that of 2,800 elderly respondents to a questionnaire concerning stair use, 34.2% reported being saved by a handrail when they nearly fell. The same investigation also found that handrails were particularly effective at preventing falls due to sub-standard illumination of stairwells, the effects of which are often exacerbated in the elderly by vision deterioration.

It is important to note that despite the strong evidence regarding the importance of handrails the Building Code does not require handrails for domestic houses.

4.2.4 Lighting

Lack of proper lighting in stairways has long been of concern. Carson et al. (1978) found that 95% of the residential stairways had illumination levels below 20 foot-candles, the minimum level recommended for stairways by the Illuminating Engineering Society.

4.2.5 Carpeting

The carpeting of stairways has been suggested as a possible means of reducing the severity of injuries resulting from stairway falls, and while thick carpet and underlay may provide some cushioning in the event of a fall, Pauls (1984) asserts that this is counterproductive and ultimately increases the misstep rate. The application of thick external materials such as carpet and padded underlay to stairs results in the loss of tread depth, which is critical to

safe stair negotiation, and the use of these materials make the overstepping of a tread much more likely.

4.3 REFERENCES

- Archea, J., B.L. Collins and F.I. Stahl. (1979) Washington D.C., National Bureau of Standards of Building Science Series: 120.
- Boulet, J.A.M, Templer, J.A., Hanagud, S.(1989) Computer-based simulation of a human falling on a stairway, *Proceedings of the Human Factors Society 33rd Annual Meeting*, 1145-1149.
- Carson, D.H., Archea, J.C., Margulis, S.T., and Carson, F.E. (1978) Safety on stairs. BSS 108. Washington, D.C., National Bureau of Standards, U.S. Department of Commerce.
- Cayless, S. M. (2001). "Slip, trip and fall accidents: Relationship to building features and use of coroners' reports in ascribing cause." *Applied Ergonomics* 32(2): 155-162.
- Courtney, A. C.; Wachtel, E. F.; Myers, E. R.; and Hayes, W. C. (1994) "Effects of loading rate on strength of the proximal femur" *Calcified Tissue International*, 55(1), 53-8.
- Courtney, A. C.; Wachtel, E. F.; Myers, E. R.; and Hayes, W. C., (1995) "Age-related reductions in the strength of the femur tested in a fall-loading configuration", *Journal of Bone & Joint Surgery.*, 77(3), 387-95.
- Fitch, J, Templer, JA, Corcoran, P, (1974) "The dimensions of stairs" *Scientific American*, No. 231, 82-90.
- Ford, C. M.; Keaveny, T. M.; and Hayes, W. C., (1996) "The effect of impact direction on the structural capacity of the proximal femur during falls", *Journal of Bone & Mineral Research*, 11(3), 377-83.
- Gunatilaka, A., Clapperton, A., Cassell, E. (2005) "Preventing home fall injuries: structural and design issues and solutions" *Hazard*, 59: 1-17.
- Haslam, R.A. Sloane, J., Hill, L.D., Brooke-Wavell, K., Howarth, P. (2001) "What do older people know about safety on stairs?" *Aging and Society*, 21, 759-776.
- Hemenway, D, Solnick, SJ, Koeck, C, Kytir, J, (1994) "The incidence of stairway injuries in Austria." *Accident Analysis and Prevention*, Vol. 26, No. 5. 675-679.
- Irvine, C.H., Snook, S.H., Sparshatt, J.H. (1990). Stairway risers and treads: Acceptable and preferred dimensions. *Applied Ergonomics*, 21, 215-225.
- Ishihara, K., Nagamachi M., Komatsu K., et al. (2002) Handrails for the elderly: A survey of the need for handrails and experiments to determine the optimal size of staircase handrails, *Gerontechnology* ;1(3):175-189.
- Jackson, P.L., and Cohen H.H., (1995) "An in-depth investigation of 40 stairway accidents and the safety stair literature." *Journal of Safety Research*; 26 (3):151-159
- Keyak, J. H.; Rossi, S. A.; Jones, K. A.; and Skinner, H. B. (1998) "Prediction of femoral fracture load using automated finite element modelling." *Journal of Biomechanics*, 31(2), 125-33.
- Lord, S. R., H. B. Menz, et al. (2006). "Home environment risk factors for falls in older people and the efficacy of home modifications." *Age and Ageing* 35(SUPPL.2): ii55-ii59.

- Maki and Fernie, B.E., Barlett, S.A., Fernie G.R., (1984) "Influence of stairway handrail height on the ability to generate stabilizing forces and moments." *Human Factors*; 26:705-714
- Maki and Fernie, B.E., Bartlett, S.A., and Fernie, G.R., (1985). "Effect of Stairway Pitch on Optimal Handrail Height." *Human Factors* 27(3) 355-359.
- Maki and Fernie, B.E, and Fernie, G.R., (1990) "Impact attenuation of floor coverings in simulated falling accidents", *Applied Ergonomics*, 21, (2), 107-114.
- Maki and Fernie, B.E., Perry S.D., McIlroy W.E., (1998) "Efficacy of Handrails in preventing stairway falls: A new experimental approach." *Safety Science*.;28(3):189-206.
- Maki and Fernie, B.E., W.E. McIlroy and Fernie, G.R., (2003) Change-in-Support Reactions for Balance Recovery: Control mechanisms, age-related changes, and implications for fall prevention, *IEEE Engineering in Medicine and Biology Magazine*, March/April, 20-26.
- Melton, L.J., (1996) "Epidemiology of Hip Fractures: Implications of the Exponential Increase with Age", *Bone*, Vol 18, No.3. Supplement, March, 121S-125S.
- Nagata, H. (1995) "Rational index for assessing perceived difficulty while descending stairs with various tread/rise combinations", *Safety Science*; 21:37-49.
- NAHB Research Centre (1992) *Stair Safety: A review of the literature and data concerning stair geometry and other characteristics*. Prepared for the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development, Upper Marlboro, MD.
- Pauls, J. (1991) "Safety standards, requirements, and litigation in relation to building use and safety, especially safety from falls involving stairs." *Safety Science*, 14, 125-154.
- Pauls, J., (1998) "Benefit-cost analysis and housing affordability: The case of stairway useability, safety, design and related requirements and guidelines for new and existing homes", *Proceedings of the 1998 Pacific Rim Conference of Building Officials*, Maui, Hawaii.
- Pauls, J. (1984) "Stair Safety: Review of Research", *Proceedings of the International Conference on occupational ergonomics*; 171-180.
- Pauls, J., (2002) "Safer home stairways: Application of public health policies and research findings to the development of design codes in the USA." *Proceedings of 46th Annual Meeting of the Human Factors and Ergonomics Society*, 834-838.
- Queensland Injury Surveillance Unit, (1992), *Injury Bulletin*, No. 10 July 1-3.
- Ragg, M., S. Hwang, et al. (2000). "Analysis of serious injuries caused by stairway falls." *Emergency Medicine* 12(1): 45-49.
- Raw, GJ, et al. (2000) *A risk Assessment procedure for health and safety in buildings*, BRE.
- Raw, GJ, et al. (2001) *Building regulation, health and safety*, BRE.
- Riley, J.E., M.S. Roys and S.M. Cayless, (1998) "Initial Assessment of Children's Ability to Climb Stair Guarding." *J R Social Health*, Dec;118 (6):331-337.
- Roys, M.S., (2001) "Serious stair injuries can be prevented by improved stair design." *Applied Ergonomics*;32:135-139.
- Roys, MS. (2002) The effect of changing going on stair. *Proceedings of the 6th World Conference on Injury Prevention and Control*; Ottawa, Canada.

- Roys, M., Wright, M., (2003) "Proprietary nosings for non-domestic stairs", *BRE Information paper 15/03*, Office of the Deputy Prime Minister, 1-8.
- Roys, MS, (2004) The influence of rise and going combinations on stair safety. *Proceedings of the 7th World Conference on Injury Prevention and Safety Promotion; Vienna, Austria.*
- Salter, A. E., K. M. Khan, M. G. Donaldson et al. (2006) "Community-dwelling seniors who present to the emergency department with a fall do not receive Guideline care and their fall risk profile worsens significantly: a 6-month prospective study" *Osteoporosis International*, 17 (5) May, 672-683.
- Smeesters, C., W. C. Hayes, et al. (2001). "Disturbance type and gait speed affect fall direction and impact location." *Journal of Biomechanics* 34(3): 309-317.
- Stacoff, A, et al. (2005) "Ground reaction forces on stairs: effects of stair inclination and age." *Gait and Posture*, 21: 24-38.
- Templer, JA, (1992) *The Staircase: Studies of hazards, falls and safer designs*, Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1-185
- Templer, J.A., Boulet, J.A.M., Hanagud, S., Hyde, D. (1989) "The soft stair: falls induced by a laboratory stair." *Proceedings of the Human Factors Society 33rd Annual Meeting*, 1150-1152.
- Tinetti, M, Speechley, M, Ginter, S.F., (1988) "Risk factors for falls among elderly persons living in the community." *New England Journal of Medicine*, 319: 1701-1707.
- Tse, T, (2005) "The environment and falls prevention: Do environmental modifications make a difference?" *Australian Occupational Therapy Journal*, 52 (4): 271-281.
- Ulria, T., Sven, B. (1995) "Unintentional injuries: attribution, perceived preventability, and social norms", *Journal of Safety Research*, Vol.26, No. 2. 63-73.
- Ward, J.S. and Randall, P., (1967) "Optimum dimensions for domestic stairways: a preliminary study" *Architects Journal*, 5:29-34.

CHAPTER 5 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS

5.0 INTRODUCTION

The majority of falls resulting in injury are from heights of less than one metre. However, falls from heights greater than one metre constitute 9.9 percent of all falls. Of these, approximately 45 percent are sustained in the home environment. In Australia, most of the falls sustained in the home environment occur during leisure activities or work other than working for income. The injuries sustained range from “no detectable injury” to serious head injuries. Of particular concern are the 6.3 percent of fall injuries that involve intracranial injuries and the 2.3% with multiple injuries (Mathers 1999).

Although only 10 percent of fall injuries are from heights, these include the majority of severe injuries. Falls from ladders account for a large proportion of the injuries sustained from falls from heights, and internationally falls from ladders rank second only to stairway falls as the most common cause of injurious falls from elevation (Cohen and Lin 1991).

5.1 FALLS FROM LADDERS

Data for ladder fall injury, as reported by the Victorian Injury Surveillance Unit, shows that over a two year period (2002/3-2003/4 for hospital-treated injury), there were 5,004 hospital treated ladder injury cases in the state (Cassell and Clapperton 2006). In 2000-2002 in Victoria, for persons > 5 years, there were 106 unintentional deaths from falls > 1 metre, with 16 of these falls from ladders or scaffolds (Cassell and Clapperton 2006).

Injuries resulting from ladder falls are among the most common injuries sustained in both the home and the workplace, with most injuries arising from the need to use ladders for building access and maintenance. Various international studies have reported that between half and two thirds of all ladder fall injuries are not occupationally related (Björnstig and Johnsson 1992, Faergemann and Larsen 2000, Partridge et al. 1998, Faergemann and Larsen 2001), and Australian studies (Tsipouras et al. 2001, Cassell and Clapperton 2006) have recorded a substantially higher rate of nonoccupational injury of 78 percent and 70% respectively. According to Häkkinen (1998) 1-2 percent of occupational injuries in industrialised countries are related to ladders, approximately one of every 2000 persons belonging to the active working population will have a ladder accident while at work each year and some 70% of the serious ladder accidents occur during installation, maintenance and construction operations. Furthermore, among commonly available consumer products, access equipment such as ladders and scaffolding hold the highest level of risk of accidents (apart from electrical cutting equipment) and result in the longest mean duration of incapacity and the highest resultant medical costs following injury (Hayward 1996). According to Partridge et al. (1998), people injured in a nonoccupational setting are generally more likely to fall due to poor or inappropriate ladder placement based in a lack of training such as that received by those who use ladders in a work environment.

A Danish study characterized the injuries but not the factors contributing to non-occupational falls from ladders and scaffolds (Mathers, Vos et al. 199). Another Danish study reported on the mechanism and severity of ladder falls and found tipping or tilting of the ladder while the person on the ladder leant too far sideways, was the main cause of falling (Faergmann and Larsen 2001). Tsipouras' (2001) retrospective analysis of medical records was the first published Australian study that addressed falls from ladders. Data was

collected by retrospective analysis of medical records between 1994 and 1997. Of the 163 falls identified, 78 percent were sustained in non-occupational settings and 43% involved ladder instability. Although the study identified a need for strategies to encourage safe ladder use, there were no recommendations for further research aimed at decreasing exposure to ladder use. Another Australian study by Driscoll et al. (2003) investigated fatal injuries resulting from unpaid work at home and found 83% of the deaths were males and that falls from inadequately braced ladders were among the most common causes.

Males account for the vast majority of fall from height injuries (primarily from ladders), in both the home and work environments. Various studies conducted in Australia and internationally have consistently shown that between 81-93% of those presenting to hospital emergency departments for ladder fall related injury are male (O'Sullivan et al. 2004, Tsipouras 2001, Partridge et al. 1998, Faergemann and Larsen 2001, Björnstig and Johnson 1992, Cassell and Clapperton 2006). A similar consistency can be found among the mean ages of those injuries included in the above studies. O'Sullivan and Partridge both reported a mean age for those seeking treatment of 43 years, Björnstig's mean age was 42 years, and studies of ladder injuries in Australia by Tsipouras and Cassell reported the mean age of the injured as 48 and 47 years respectively. Faergemann and Larsen (2001), whose study specifically addressed nonoccupational ladder and scaffold injuries, found a mean age of 53 years among their subjects.

5.1.1 Prevention of ladder falls

An Irish study of the patterns and cost of ladder fall morbidity (O'Sullivan et al. 2004), stresses the importance of investment in preventative measures since the injuries resulting from these falls are expensive to health services. Future preventative strategies could include adequate training in the use of ladders, appropriate use of protective gear and maintenance of ladders in good condition. A UK study which assessed safety devices for leaning ladders (Department of Trade and Industry 1999) was instigated due to the high number of serious injuries involving the use of leaning ladders around the home. The study consisted of a market survey of leaning ladder 'safety' devices, a product appraisal and the role of consumer education and safety standards. Each ladder tested showed some problems and the authors suggest any information or education about ladder 'safety' devices should be linked very closely to general ladder safety. It was also suggested that a General Standard to cover all types of ladder 'safety' devices would be necessary to guide manufactures and consumers. Although over the past few decades the design of ladders has improved, safety instructions are still lacking for private use (Department of Trade and Industry 1999).

5.2 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: NATURE OF INJURY

Extremity fractures are widely reported in the literature as the most common injury arising from falls from heights. However, the specifics of this common finding are quite varied. Some studies have documented the lower extremity as the most commonly injured anatomical region (Lindblad 1988, von Wolf 1989, both cited in O'Sullivan et al. 2004), while others have demonstrated an equal incidence of upper and lower extremity injuries (Muir 1993, Partridge 1998), and others still report the upper extremity as the most injured anatomical region (O'Sullivan et al. 2004).

5.3 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS IN DOMESTIC BUILDINGS: CIRCUMSTANCES OF INJURY

In 2005, MUARC completed an ecological study using a prospective case series of fifty people sustaining injuries attributable to falls from greater than one metre around domestic dwellings. In the absence of a pre-determined specific hypothesis regarding factors that contribute to falls around homes, an ecological study was deemed the most appropriate research design. Ninety percent of the fallers were males, with the majority of participants (70%) aged from 40-69 years. The most common building type where the fall occurred was the house (78%), followed by garage/carport (12%). The most common domestic activity at the time of the fall was cleaning (24%), with the roof and the spouting or gutter of the roof being most commonly involved.

The study found the most common distance fallen was 2 or 3 metres including 18 (36%) who fell 2 metres and 17 (34%) who fell 3 metres, with the majority, 28 (56%), landing on concrete. One respondent fell 5 metres. The self-reported height of the fall, from the position of the feet to the landing surface, varied between 0.2 and 7.0 m and the mean fall height was 2.0 m. Males fell, on average, from a significantly greater height than females (2.1 vs. 1.3 m, respectively; $p=.0005$).

The most common method of height attainment was a ladder (82%). A ladder was also the most common structure the respondents fell from (62%), followed by a roof (22%). Roof falls include slipping on wet tiles and falling through plastic sheeting.

Although studies characterizing falls from height around domestic buildings have been conducted, they often include both intentional and unintentional free-fall (Watson and Ozanne-Smith 1997; Mathers and Penm 1999; Mathers, Vos et al. 1999). The MUARC study of domestic falls from heights again reiterated the findings of the Australian and international studies outlined above, and found that 90 percent of the participants were male. The mean age for all respondents in this study was 51 years. By comparison a study of fatal work-related falls from roofs showed a lower mean age of 38.7 years for these victims (Saruda et al. 1995). O'Sullivan et al. (2004) also found the median age for work falls from ladders was 41.5 years.

5.4 AGEING

Accessing, and working from heights, becomes more dangerous with ageing due to reduced flexibility, mobility and reaction time, and poorer balance. The greater average age of those suffering fall from height injuries in domestic, non-work settings, indicates a likely increase in these injuries as the world population continues to age.

Australian government policy encourages older Australians to live independently at home for as long as possible. ABS data for 2002-03 show high rates of home ownership among older people (65 years and older), with outright ownership by far the most common tenure type. (ABS 2005). Maintaining their home, and the need to access heights that such maintenance requires, can place older persons at risk of injury (Ashby, Ozanne-Smith and Fox 2007).

5.5 PREVENTION OF FALLS FROM HEIGHTS IN DOMESTIC BUILDINGS

Where there is a current need to attain a height for domestic and maintenance tasks, the development of interventions such as gutter guards, hinged gutters, and ladder hooks built-in to the building fabric, and fall guards on roofs, warrant further investigation and potential investment.

The implementation of preventative measures as described above are of particular importance for older persons as performing domestic maintenance from heights becomes increasingly dangerous with age as a result of reduced mobility, flexibility and poorer balance and reaction time. This is evidenced by the fact that, in Australia, those aged between 45 and 74 years account for nearly two thirds of ladder fall injury and middle aged to elderly males account for over ninety percent of ladder fall deaths recently recorded in Victoria.

The increased use of registered well-trained trades' people is also a potential future direction, possibly through subsidized schemes for high risk groups such as older persons.

5.6 REMOVAL OF THE NEED TO ACCESS HEIGHTS

As Cassell and Clapperton (2006) point out, the lack of controls and preventative action on falls while working at height (usually from a ladder) in the home environment, where the majority of fatal and serious fall from height injuries occur, contrasts starkly with the strict work at height regulations recently introduced into Victorian workplaces. This lack of regulation in the home environment, coupled with the difficulties of attempting to regulate the frequency and manner in which heights are accessed for the purpose of domestic maintenance, means that removing or limiting the need to attain heights around homes may be the most effective alternative strategy for reducing the fall associated injury rate, severity and cost.

Over eighty percent of fall from height injuries included in Cassell's (2006) analysis of Australian hospital separations occurred in a home environment. As demonstrated by Ashby (2007), design solutions to reduce or prevent the need to access heights to while performing home maintenance should also be investigated and potentially regulated to protect the whole community and to provide protection over the lifetime of the design feature, particularly as the greater average age of those suffering fall from height injuries in domestic, non-work settings indicates a likely increase in these injuries as the world population continues to age.

5.7 CHILD FALLS FROM HEIGHT

5.7.1 Introduction

Falls are the leading cause of non-fatal child injury in both Australia and internationally. In Victoria, falls represent 41 percent of all child hospitalisations and 42% of child emergency department presentations, with 12% of these presentations being for falls from a height of one metre or more (Ashby and Corbo 2000). In the United States, Lavelle (1998) found that falls accounted for 55% of childhood injury overall. The annual direct health care cost of child falls in Australia has been estimated as greater than \$130 million, and in the United States, where three million children require emergency department treatment for fall related injury each year (AAP 2001) and historically 4 percent of child

deaths were attributed to falls (Bergner et al. 1971), the annual cost of these injuries in Australia is estimated at close to \$1 billion (McClure et al. 2005).

5.7.2 Falls from height

5.7.2.1 High falls

Falls from heights are generally regarded as those over one metre, and this is also the basis for the International Classification of Disease categorization of falls. Previous studies conducted both internationally and in Australia, show a high level of consistency regarding the gender breakdown among children sustaining serious injuries as a result of falls from heights. Injuries to male children are shown in the literature to outnumber those to female children by ratios of 1.5:1 to 2:1. (AAP 2001, Lehman 1993, Barker 2004, Bergner 1971, Benoit 2000, Musemeche 1991). In a thorough analysis of age and gender distribution and injury trends, the AAP (2001) found the age distribution of child high fall injuries to be bimodal; pre-school children usually fall from windows, and older boys fall from dangerous play areas, such as rooftops and fire escapes (AAP 2001).

There is also substantial agreement in the literature regarding the mean age of children injured as a result of a fall from height. Benoit et al. (2000) found 83% of all children injured in this way were less than or equal to 4 years of age, and the AAP found an average age of five years among children included in their study, as did Musemeche et al. (1991) and Balut et al. (2002). Although, in contrast to the above, Istre et al. (2003) and Bergener et al. (1971) have both found the mean age of injured children to be between two and three years, and the overall highest rate of paediatric injury to occur in children 0-4 years.

Morbidity from these injuries is significant, in Lehman's study (1993) two thirds of children experienced at least one fracture and more than 30 percent of the children were admitted to the intensive care unit. Istre et al. (2003) recorded a 40% admission rate.

Although Barlow et al. (2004) found no correlation between the age of the injured and the likelihood of survival, various studies (AAP 2001, Demetriades 2005) have shown that children younger than three years are much less likely to incur serious injuries than older children who fall the same distance. Furthermore, the AAP (2001) contends that because younger children have more fat and cartilage and less muscle mass than older children, their bodies are better able to dissipate the energy transferred by the fall. This contention is supported by the increased incidence of spinal injury resulting from falls among older children. Demetriades (2005) found that in children and young adults who experienced a fall, spinal injuries increased more than six times after the age of 15 years. In this study, age was a major factor in determining the incidence of spinal trauma. According to Demetriades, the anatomy of the paediatric spine provides much better protection during major deceleration injuries than in older victims. However, this pattern of injury could also be due to greater exposure to higher energy exchanges.

Most published studies on high falls have also found great consistency in regards to the distance fallen by injured children. Both Lallier et al. (1999) and Musemeche et al. (1991) found that precisely 78 percent of injured children fell from a height of two stories (approximately 20 feet) or less, Istre (2003) found that 75% of injured children fell from the second story, and Lehman (1993) and Benoit (2000) both found that over 70% of children injured by falls fell from this height. Bertocci's (2004) study on the impact of fall height and impact surface on the severity of injury reiterates the findings of several previous studies and asserts that since fall height influences free fall biomechanics it would

therefore impact on injury risk. Stone et al. (2000) dispute this and found no correlation between fall height and severity of injury in a study of all recorded paediatric falls from windows in suburban/semi-rural Hamilton County, Ohio.

The most frequently incurred injuries to children from high falls are intracranial injury and fractures. In Barker's (2004) analysis of Queensland data greater than 57 percent of child injuries presenting to hospital following falls from windows and balconies resulted in intracranial injury, and in an eight year retrospective study of paediatric window falls, Beniot (2000) found that 66% of recorded injuries were to the head. According to Park (2004) falls account for more than 35% of the total number of child head injuries. However, Barlow et al. (1983) found fractures exceeded head injuries as the most common injury. Numerous studies (Barlow et al. 1983, AAP 2001) have found that children who fall from three or less stories have a much greater chance of survival. Barlow et al. (1983) found that all children who fell three stories or less survived, and that mortality increased exponentially to 50 percent at a fall from between the fifth and sixth floors. In this New York City based study, the majority of included falls were from high rise public housing and the overall mortality rate was 23 percent.

As shown by Bertocci et al. (2004), the surface onto which a child falls greatly impacts the level of morbidity and possible mortality. As most of the U.S. studies discussed above focus on high level child falls in urban environments such as New York City and Chicago, the most common impact surface is concrete, which results in a much greater incidence of both fractures and head injury. Surfaces such as grass and garden beds, more often found in suburban, semi-rural and rural environments, offer increased protection in the instance of a fall and the positioning of these materials below windows and balconies can greatly reduce the severity of injuries resultant from potential falls.

The seasonal distribution of child fall injury is described by Bergener (1971) as "the most striking epidemiological characteristic of this problem." The cases in his study of child falls in New York City were almost exclusively limited to the northern hemisphere's warmest months from the end of May to mid-September. Furthermore, he found that during the hottest months (June to August) child fall from height deaths account for 29% of the accidental deaths in ages 0-14 and 42% of the accidental deaths in the 0-4 age group. These findings were reiterated by Lehman and Schonfeld (1993) who found that even in the relatively milder climate of Ohio, only 9% of injuries of this kind occurred during the cooler months of December through to February.

Similarly, various studies display uniformity in terms of the most common times of day for paediatric fall injury to occur. Both Istre et al. (2003) and Lehman and Schonfeld (1993) found that falls from windows and balconies are clustered around meal times. Istre found that 17% of falls occurred between 11am and 2pm, and 34% occurred between 4pm and 8pm, while Lehman found that 23% occurred between 11am and 2pm and 40% between 4pm and 8pm. The most likely reason for the concentration of incidents at these times is that the parent or supervising adult is distracted by meal preparation and consequently less attentive or less aware of dangerous behaviour.

5.7.2.2 Balconies & Balustrades

In Australia, where high density multi-level housing has historically been less prevalent than in the United States and Europe, the most common mechanism for children falling from height is a fall from the balcony of a two story single family dwelling. In a study of paediatric high falls in Queensland between 1998 and 2002, Barker (2004) found that falls from balconies accounted for nearly 72% of balcony and window falls from height, and

that combined these two mechanisms accounted for over 8% of all child falls from over one metre resulting in emergency department presentation in Queensland. Furthermore, Barker found the peak age for balcony or window falls to be younger than that recorded internationally for all child falls from heights, at 12-36 months with the majority (40%) of falls occurring at age 12-24 months. These falls most often resulted in intracranial injury (52%), followed in frequency by fractures (18%) and superficial injuries (15%).

Istre et al. (2003) found that most balcony falls occur as a result of a child slipping between the balcony rails, rather than climbing over the top of the railing. This finding is supported by the AAP (2001) who state that “widely spaced rails are ineffective barriers because they permit a child’s body to slip through. Virtually all children younger than 6 years can slip through a 6 inch [15.2cm] opening, and none older than 1 year can pass through a 4 inch [10.2 cm] opening.” As a result of these findings all three regional building code organisations in the U.S. have now adopted the minimum four inch spacing requirement for horizontal balcony members, although these horizontal bars are potentially climbable and generally not to be recommended. The AAP has now sought to encourage all local building codes in the U.S. dealing with new construction to conform with the national codes that currently recommend 4 inch openings between vertical (not horizontal) bars.

According to Barker (2004), the U.S. emphasis on the horizontal dimensions of balcony railings neglects the issue of children climbing the railings and toppling over the top. The narrative text descriptions analysed in QISU’s Australian study indicated that the majority of children injured in balcony falls were climbing on a balustrade railing just prior to falling, and that adjacent structures (such as furniture) were often used to gain access to the top of the railing. (Barker 2004) The Victorian Injury Surveillance Unit has reiterated the prevalence of this hazard and has recommended that balustrades should be specifically designed to prevent climbing, with vertical rather than horizontal railings, and that their height should exceed the centre of gravity of the average adult (approximately 1100mm) (Ashby 2000).

The 2007 *Building Code of Australia* requires that a continuous balustrade must be provided alongside all horizontal walkways that are more than 1,000 mm above the level below. This specification has seen little revision since the first uniform *BCA* was introduced in 1988 and does not fully address the changing safety requirements brought about by the trend in Australia towards the construction of larger multi-level single family dwellings. Section 3.9.2.3 (e) of the *BCA* states that “for floors more than 4 m above the surface beneath, any horizontal elements within the balustrade or other barriers between 150 mm and 760 mm above the floor must not facilitate climbing” (BCA 2007). The code does not specify what should be done to prevent climbing and does not detail any minimum construction requirement beyond the above. Additionally, as is pointed out by Barker (2004), the only Australian Standard which refers specifically to balcony safety (AS 1170-2002) is concerned only with the load bearing facility of balcony structures and makes no mention of impeding the climbability of balustrades or of the spacing of balcony railings. There is no Australian Standard for high structures, such as balconies, that specifically addresses child safety. Although AS-4226 1994 recommends that barriers alongside any walkway more than one metre above the level below should be no less than 900mm and no more than 1,100 in height (Caruana 2006) and the *BCA* does specify limitations in the acceptable width of balustrade members for balconies more than one metre from the ground, the recommended limitations on the climbability of balustrade members only become applicable once a balcony is higher than four metres from the level below.

The *BCA* specifies that for balustrades on balconies greater than 1 metre off the ground, any members (vertical or horizontal) should not permit a 125mm sphere to pass between them. While this prevents children from slipping through balustrade members and falling, a horizontal gap of this size does little to discourage climbing. This problem is further exacerbated by design trends which favour the use of horizontal tension wires on the verandahs and balconies of modern homes. These wires, which are typically spaced 85 to 100mm apart, form an easily climbable ladder for toddlers, who are typically “top heavy” and have a tendency to topple head first once on top of a railing (Barker 2004).

While most building codes, both in Australia and internationally, require a maximum gap between horizontal balcony railings, a great deal of older housing stock is not subject to these regulations. For example, in Istre’s (2003) study of child balcony falls, none of the inspected railings at fall sites met the regulatory requirement of a maximum gap of four inches (10 cm), and the mean distance between railings was 7.5 inches (19 cm).

5.7.2.3 Verandahs

The *BCA 2007* defines a verandah as “a permanent, roofed projection from a building, designed to be walked, stood or sat on” (BCA 2007). Currently, the *BCA* does not require railings or balustrades to be present for a verandah of less than one metre in height. The Code states that “a continuous balustrade or other barrier must be provided along the side of any roof to which public access is provided, any stairway or ramp, any floor, corridor, hallway, balcony, verandah, mezzanine, access bridge or the like and along the side path of any access to a building, if – (i) it is not bounded by a wall; and (ii) its level above the surface, is more than – (A) 4 m where it is possible for person to fall through a openable window, or (B) 1 m in any other case”(BCA 2007)

Despite this provision in the *BCA*, a large proportion of verandahs in Australian houses have been shown to have either no railings, railings of an insufficient height to prevent falls or easily climbable gaps between members. In a longitudinal cohort study involving 871 families and family homes, Turner et al. (2006) found that 37% of homes across all socio-economic status’ had balconies or verandahs above the ground with balustrades less than one metre high, and 48% of vertical balustrades had less than 100mm between vertical rails (Turner et al. 2006).

Furthermore, this minimum height at which a balustrade must be provisioned appears to have been relaxed from previous editions of the *BCA*, where a balustrade or railing was required at a height of 600mm.

As falls are classified as low or high level for triage purposes, a low-level fall code often dictates less urgency from hospital staff than a fall coded as high-level. This classification scheme has important implications, particularly for pediatric emergency care (Wang et al. 2001). It is currently difficult to ascertain the extent and severity of verandah fall injuries due to this vague nature of emergency department coding. However, In 2006 ICD-10-AM external cause codes were expanded to include the cause “Fall from, out of or through building or structure” with the specific sub-cause “Fall from or through balcony or verandah” (NISU 2006). This expansion of the generic fall code will allow for greater specificity in the future identification of the nature and location of injurious falls.

Due to the abovementioned current data constraints, it is difficult to ascertain the exact frequency of hospital presentation and admission for verandah falls in Australia. MUARC conducted an analysis of Victorian Emergency Minimum Dataset presentation text narratives between 2001 and 2006. This analysis reveals a total of 948 narratives where a

fall from a verandah, patio, porch or household decking was specifically mentioned in the text description. Unlike other fall related injury, these falls do not see a substantial increase in frequency with advanced age and also unlike other fall injury categories such as falls from stairs and falls in the home, females do not constitute a large majority of verandah falls. This is likely an indication that the intrinsic health status of the injured person is not a primary determinant of the likelihood of injury. Intracranial injuries and lower limb fractures dominate among these injuries and the overall incidence of verandahs, porches, deckings and patios recorded in VEMD text narrative descriptions has increased by over eighty three percent over the five years included in this analysis. Additionally, sixty four percent of these verandah injuries are coded as falls from a height of less than one metre above ground level.

According to Helling et al. (1999), low falls can cause significant injuries, particularly and most commonly to the head and spine. Additionally, there is a danger that patients injured in low falls might not be taken to hospital based on the mechanism of injury alone. It has been shown that many low fall patients sustain serious multisystem injuries, even though they are initially stable (Helling et al. 1999) and intracranial injury has been demonstrated as a major source of fall-related death in children and has been shown to be sustained with equal frequency from low-and high-level falls among child populations (Kim et al. 2000). Similarly, in a study of head injury from both low and high-level falls in pre-school children, Park, Cho and Oh (2004) identified sixty-eight cases among which falls accounted for 35.2% of head injuries. There were more boys than girls, and more low-level falls than high-level falls, particularly in the age group 0-3 years. Although more common in high level falls, significant intracranial injuries were also sustained from low-level falls. Calvarial fractures were the most frequent type of head injury and were more common in low level falls than high level falls (Park, Cho and Oh 2004).

Although intracranial injury accounts for the majority of deaths from both high and low level falls, Wang et al. (2001) found that children who suffered low-level falls were at similar risk for intracranial and abdominal injuries compared with those who fell from greater heights. This finding is supported by Murray et al. (2000) who found that “skull fractures were the most frequent injury and were associated with an increase in intracranial injuries in both subgroups. In conclusion low-level falls are associated with significant intracranial injuries. The evaluation of patients sustaining low-level falls should not be limited on the basis of the height of the fall.” (Murray et al. 2000)

The adequacy of current standards, codes and regulations that govern the design and installation of verandah balustrades are deserving of attention in future reviews of the BCA. Of particular concern is the current BCA regulation that verandahs of less than one metre in height do not require a railing or balustrade. As shown above, falls from a height of less than one metre (as are the majority of verandah falls in Australia) can have severe injury consequences and are easily preventable through the provision of non-climbable barriers of a sufficient height.

5.7 2.4 Windows

Istre et al. (2003) in the United States, found that 59 percent of child falls from windows were from bedroom windows and 41% occurred from windows in living rooms. Surprisingly, most falls were from low lying windows within two feet of the floor and not from climbed furniture out of higher windows as was expected. In 76 percent of window fall cases in Istre’s study, a screen was present but detached or broke as the child fell, and in none of the cases was a window guard installed.

There is a great deal of contention regarding the effectiveness of using window screens and guards for the purpose of fall prevention. Most window screens, although easily removable to allow for egress during fires, do not provide a sufficient barrier to prevent falls. Security devices such as fixed window bars, designed to keep intruders out, can also greatly hinder egress or access by fire-fighters in an emergency. The AAP recommends the use of operable guards for windows that can be released or removed without the need for a key or the use of excessive force. Examples of the novel designs of the guards recommended by the AAP include built in bars that appear automatically as the window is raised, guards on a hinge that swing when a pin is released, and a slide out model that requires the simultaneous depression of two pins for removal (AAP 2001).

The “Children Can’t Fly” program, initiated by the New York City Department of Health in 1972, after a four year study of child mortality demonstrated that falls from heights represented 12 percent of all accidental deaths in children under 15 in NYC (Barlow et al. 1983). The success of the program, which resulted in the NYC Board of Health amending the Health Code to stipulate that all landlords must provide window guards in apartments where children 10 years old and younger live, was the first of its kind in the U.S. and resulted in a citywide 96 percent decrease in accidental falls through windows from 1972 to 1979, the year in which all landlords were required to fully comply with the window guard regulations (Barlow et al. 1983). There were four basic components of the study and subsequent public campaign:

- 1) Reporting of falls by hospital emergency rooms and police precincts, followed up by counselling, referral, and data collecting by public health nurses;
- 2) A media campaign to inform the public and elevate their awareness of the hazards;
- 3) Community education for prevention through door-to-door hazard identification, counselling by outreach workers, community organisation efforts with schools, tenant groups, clinics, churches, health care providers etc;
- 4) Provision of free, easily installed window guards to families with young children living in high-risk areas.

In total, more than 16,000 free window guards were provided to approximately 4,200 families each year of the program, with distribution guided by the incidence of reported falls of the previous year, and modified by a weekly reassessment based on the most current evidence of falls in health district areas (Spiegel and Lindaman 1977). Particular emphasis was placed on the city’s public housing, which previously accounted for approximately 90% of falls in NYC although it did not make up 90 percent of housing stock. This highlights the association between the incidence of falls and environmental factors such as aging and deteriorating housing (Spiegel and Lindaman 1977). Over thirty years after the introduction of the “Children Can’t Fly” program and twenty five years after mandatory compliance, despite having over four times the national average of the population residing in multifamily dwellings with ten or more units, the incidence of injury resulting from falls in buildings in NYC is nearly half that of the U.S. average. (Pressley and Barlow 2005). The success of the “Children Can’t Fly” program demonstrates that the most effective approach to reducing these types of injuries is a wide ranging program of physical removal and alteration of hazardous conditions coupled with an extensive community education and awareness campaign.

The American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP 2001) has made several recommendations based on the success of the “Children Can’t Fly” program that would significantly reduce the incidence of children falling from windows, particularly in high density, high rise dwellings. These recommendations include the installation of locks on windows not intended for egress to prevent sliding windows from opening more than 4 inches, opening double hung windows from the top only and the installation of operable window guards on second and higher storey windows (provided such guards comply with local fire regulations.) In addition to reiterating the AAP’s statement on the importance of window guards, Lallier et al. (1999) emphasize the importance of actively involving the medical profession in the development of parental and community education strategies.

The success of regulatory or legislative intervention in reducing child fall from height injuries, coupled with increased community and parental awareness, is demonstrated by the success of the above study and its resulting prevention program. Regulatory and design intervention to remove or limit the possibility of children gaining access to potentially dangerous building features such as unguarded windows or balconies with insufficiently preventative railings or balustrades is most likely to have a lasting, positive impact in reducing the contribution of these particular building features to paediatric fall injury.

5.8 REFERENCES

- American Academy of Pediatrics Committee on Injury and Poison Prevention, (2001) “Falls From Heights: Windows, Roofs, and Balconies”, *Pediatrics*, Vol. 107, No.5 May 1188-1191.
- Ashby, K, & Corbo, M, (2000) “Child fall injuries: an overview”, *Hazard*, Victorian Injury Surveillance System, No.44, September, 1-16.
- Ashby, K, Ozanne-Smith, J, & Fox, B, (2007) “Investigating the over-representation of older persons in do-it-yourself home maintenance injury and barriers to prevention” *Injury Prevention*, Oct; 13: 328 - 333.
- Australian Building Codes Board (2007) *Building Code of Australia*.
- Australian Bureau of Statistics. (2005) *Year Book Australia- Housing, Housing and life cycle*. Catalogue no. 1301.0. Canberra: ABS
- Barker, B., Hockey, R., & Miles, E., (2004) “Toddler falls from Balconies & Windows”, *Injury Bulletin*, Queensland Injury Surveillance Unit, No. 80, February, 1-4.
- Barlow, B., Niemirska, M., Gandhi, R.P., & Leblanc, W., (1983) “Ten Years of Experience With Falls From a Height in Children”, *Journal of Pediatric Surgery*, Vol.18, No.4. (August), 509-511.
- Benoit, R., Watts, D.D., Dwyer, K., Kaufmann, C., & Fakhry, S., (2000) “ Windows 99: A Source of Suburban Pediatric Trauma”, *The Journal of Trauma, Injury, Infection and Critical Care*, Vol. 49 (3), September 477-482.
- Bergner, L., Mayer, S., Harris, D., (1971) “Falls from heights: A Childhood Epidemic in an Urban Area”, *American Journal of Public Health*, Vol. 61, No.1, January 90-96.
- Bertocci, G.E., Pierce, M.C., Deemer, E., Aguel, F., Jonosky, J.E., Vogeley, E., (2004) “Influence of fall height and impact surface on biomechanics of feet-first free falls in children”, *Injury: International Journal of the Care of the Injured*, No. 35, 417-424.
- Björnstig, U., & Johnsson, J., (1992) “Ladder Injuries: Mechanisms, Injuries and consequences”, *Journal of Safety Research*, Vol. 23, 9-18.

- Bulut, M., Korkmaz, A., Akkose, S., Balci, V., Ozguc, H., & Tokyay, R., (2002) "Epidemiological and clinical features of childhood falls", *Turkish Journal of Trauma & Emergency Surgery*, 8(4), 220-223.
- Caruana, E., (2006) "Building Better Balconies and Balustrades" *Injury Issues Monitor*, No.37, August, 4-6.
- Cassell, E., & Clapperton, A., (2006) "Consumer product-related injury (3): Injury related to the use of ladders", Hazard, Victorian Injury Surveillance Unit, Monash University Accident Research Centre, No. 63, 1-15.
- Cohen, H.H., & Lin, L., (1991) "A Retrospective Case-Control Study of Ladder Fall Accidents", *Journal of Safety Research*, Vol.22, 21-30.
- Cohen, H.H., & Lin, L., (1991) "A Scenario Analysis of Ladder Fall Accidents", *Journal of Safety Research*, Vol.22, 31-39.
- Demetrios, D., Murray, J., Brown, C., Velmahos, G., Salim, A., Alo., K, Rhee, P., (2005) "High-Level Falls: Type and Severity of Injuries and Survival Outcome According to Age." *The Journal of Trauma, Injury, Infection and Critical Care*, Vol. 58, 342-345.
- Department of Trade and Industry. (1999) "Assessment of leaning ladder safety devices" In: *Consumer Affairs Directorate*, London
- Driscoll, T.R., Mitchell, R.J., Hendrie, A.L., Healey, S.H., Mandryk, J.A., Hull, B.P., (2003) "Unintentional fatal injuries arising from unpaid work at home", *Injury Prevention*, Vol. 9 15-19.
- Faergemann, C., & Larsen, L.B., (2000) "Non-occupational ladder and scaffold fall injuries", *Accident Analysis and Prevention*, 32, 745-750.
- Faergemann, C., & Larsen, L.B., (2001), "The Mechanism and severity of nonoccupational ladder fall injuries", *Journal of Safety Research*, 32 333-343.
- Gunatilaka, A., Clapperton, A., & Cassell, E., (2005) "Preventing home fall injuries: structural and design issues and solutions", *Hazard*, Victorian Injury Surveillance System, No.59, Summer, 1-18.
- Häkkinen, K.K., Pesonen, J., Rajamäki, E, (1988), "Experiments on Safety in the Use of Portable Ladders", *Journal of Occupational Accidents*, 101-19.
- Hayward, G., (1996) "Fatal home accidents – a product database", *Accident Analysis & Prevention*, 20, 399-410.
- Helling, T. S.Watkins, M.Evans, L. L.Nelson, P. W.Shook, J. W.Van Way, C. W. (1999) "Low falls: an underappreciated mechanism of injury" 453-6, Mar. *Journal of Trauma* 46(3):453-6
- Istre, G.R., McCoy, M.A., Stowe, M., Davies, K., Zane, D., Anderson, R.J., Wiebe, R., (2003) "Childhood injuries due to falls from apartment balconies and windows", *Injury Prevention*, Vol. 9, 349-352.
- Kim, K. A. Wang, M. Y. Griffith, P. M. Summers, S. Levy, M. L. (2000) "Analysis of pediatric head injury from falls" e3, *Neurosurgical Focus*. 8(1).
- Lallier, M., Bouchard, S., St-Vil, D., Dupont, J., Tucci, M.,(1999) "Falls From Heights Among Children: A Retrospective Review", *Journal of Pediatric Surgery*, Vol. 34, No. 7 (July), 1606-1063.

- Lavelle, J.M., Shaw, K., (1998) "Evaluation of Head Injury in a Pediatric emergency Department: Pretrauma and Posttrauma System", *Pediatrics & Adolescent Medicine*, Vol. 152 (12), December, 1220-1224.
- Lehman, D., & Schonfeld, N., (1993) "Falls From Heights: A Problem Not Just in the Northeast", *Pediatrics*, Vol. 92 (1), July, 121-124.
- Mathers C, Penm R. (1999) *Health system costs of injury, poisoning and musculoskeletal disorders in Australia 1993-94.*, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.
- Mathers C, Vos T, Stevenson C., (1999.) *The burden of disease and injury in Australia - summary report*, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.
- McClure, R., Nixon, J, Spinks, A., & Turner, C., (2005) "Community based programmes to prevent falls in children: a systematic review", *The Journal of Paediatric Child Health*, Vol.41 (9-10), Sep-Oct, 465-470.
- Muir, L., & Kanwar, S.(1993), "Ladder Injuries", *Injury*, 24 (7), 485-487.
- Murray, J. A.Chen, D.Velmahos, G. C.Alo, K.Belzberg, H.Asensio, J. A.Demetriades, D.Berne, T. V. (2006), Pediatric falls: is height a predictor of injury and outcome? 863-5, Sep. *American Surgeon*. 66(9)
- Musemeche, C.A., Barthel, M., Cosentino, C, & Reynolds, M., (1991) "Pediatric Falls from Heights", *The Journal of Trauma, Injury, Infection and Critical Care*, Vol. 31 (10), October, 1347-1349.
- National Injury Surveillance Unit, "Changes to 5th Edition of ICD-10-AM" (2006) *Injury Issues Monitor*, May (36),1-12).
- O'Sullivan, J., Wakai, A., O'Sullivan, R., Luke, C., Cusack, S., (2004), "Ladder fall injuries: patterns and cost of morbidity", *Injury: International Journal of the Care of the Injured*, 35, 429-431.
- Park, S.H., Cho, B.M. & Oh, S.M., (2004) "Head injuries from falls in preschool children", *Yonsei Medical Journal*, 45(2), 229-32.
- Partridge, R.A., Virk, A.S., Antosia, R.E., (1998) "Causes and Patterns of Injury from Ladder Falls", *Academic Emergency Medicine*, Vol.5, No.1, Jan, 31-34.
- Pillai, S.B., Bethel, C.A., Besner, G.E., Caniano, D.A., &Cooney, D.R., (2000) "Fall Injuries in the Pediatric Population: Safer and Most Cost-Effective Management" *The Journal of Trauma, Injury, Infection and Critical Care*, Vol. 46 (6), June, 1048-1051.
- Pressley, J.C., & Barlow, B., (2005) "Child and adolescent injury as a result of falls from buildings and structures", *Injury Prevention*, Vol. 11 (5), October, 267-273.
- Saruda A, Fosbroke D, Braddee R. (1995) "Fatal work-related falls from roofs", *Journal of Safety Research*; 26(1):1-8.
- Spiegel, C.N., & Lindaman, F.C., (1977) "Children Can't Fly: A Program to Prevent Childhood Morbidity and Mortality from Window Falls", *American Journal of Public Health*, Vol. 67 (12), December, 1143-1147.
- Standards Australia, (2005) *AS 1170.0– 2002 (Incorporating Amendment Nos 1,2 and 4Structural design actions Part 0: General Principles*, April, 1-31.
- Standards Australia, (2006) *AS 4226 – 1994 (Incorporating Amendment No.1) Guidelines for safe housing design*, August, 1-43.

Stone, K.E., Lanphear, B.P., Pomerantz, W.J., & Khoury, J., (2000) "Childhood Injuries and Deaths Due to Falls from Windows", *Journal of Urban Health, Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine*, Vol. 77 (1), March, 26-33.

Tsipouras, S., Hendrie, J.M., Silvapulle, M.J., (2001) "Ladders: accidents waiting to happen", *MJA*, Vol 174, 21 May, 516-519.

Turner JV, Spallek M, Najman JM, Bain C, Purdie DM, Nixon J, Scott d, McClure R, (2006)"Socio-economic distribution of environmental risk factors for childhood injury", *Australian and new Zealand Journal of Public Health*, Dec; 30 (6), 514-08.

Watson W, & Ozanne-Smith, J. (1997) *The cost of injury to Victoria*, Monash University Accident Research Centre, Report No.124.

Wang, M. Y.Kim, K. A.Griffith, P. M.Summers, S.McComb, J. G.Levy, M. L.Mahour, G. H. (2001) Injuries from falls in the pediatric population: an analysis of 729 cases 1528-34, Oct. *Journal of Pediatric Surgery*. 36(10)

CHAPTER 6 FALLS IN OLDER PERSONS IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES AND HOSPITALS

6.1 INTRODUCTION

This section reviews the risk factors for falls in older persons in general and for older persons in residential aged care facilities and acute hospitals. The epidemiology of falls and falls related injury is discussed.

6.1.1 Risk factors for falls in older persons

Risk factors associated with falls are frequently divided into intrinsic and extrinsic risk factors (National Ageing Research Institute 2004). Intrinsic factors are those that 'relate to the individual's health and functional status and physical characteristics' whereas extrinsic factors 'relate to an older person's interaction with the environment' (National Ageing Research Institute 2004).

The major intrinsic risk factors for one or more falls or injurious falls among community dwelling older persons are:

- increased aged;
 - past history of falls;
 - chronic medical conditions such as stroke and Parkinson's disease; multiple medication, and specific medication types such as long acting benzodiazepines and psychotropic medication;
 - impaired balance and mobility;
 - reduced muscle strength;
 - sensory problems, including impaired visual acuity and depth perception, and peripheral neuropathy;
 - dizziness;
 - impaired cognition;
 - depression;
 - low levels of physical activity;
 - low body mass index and osteoporosis (predictors of fracture risk)
 - fear of falling; and
 - female gender'
- (National Ageing Research Institute 2004, p.6).

6.2 FALLS AND FALL RELATED INJURY IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES

6.2.1 Incidence of falls in aged care facilities

Older persons living in residential aged care facilities have been found to fall more frequently than older persons living in community dwellings (Luukinen et al. 1994). Falls incidence in residential care populations in Sweden were reported at 1.8 falls per resident per year (Sadigh et al. 2004), with others reporting 1.5 falls per bed per year (Rubenstein 1994). Fall rates have been found to vary with different types of residential care and patient mixes, with higher rates of falls found in dementia units than those in aged care and senior citizen units (Jensen et al. 2002). Jensen et al. (2002) found a fall rate of persons living in a dementia unit to be twice that of people living in a senior citizen's apartment or a residential aged care facility.

6.2.2 How many people living in residential aged care facilities in Australia?

In June 2006, there were 166,291 Australians living in residential aged care facilities (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2007), an increase from the 161,765 persons in June 2005 (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006). There were 85.6 residential care places per 1000 people over the aged 70 and over in 2006. This equates to 8.67 percent of the Australian population aged 70 years or over.

Higher aged groups have the highest use of residential aged care facilities with those over 85 years of age having the highest rate of 237 persons per 1000 (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006), decreasing to 33.3 per 1000 with the 75-79 years age group. In June 2006, 51.6 percent of the Australian residential aged care population were aged 85 years and over, with 95.6% aged 65 years and over (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006).

Women make up 72 percent of the residential aged care population, with 58% of the female population aged 85 years and over compared with 38% of male residents (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006). Residential aged care facilities refers to what were previously described by the Commonwealth Department of Health and Ageing as nursing homes and aged care hostels (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006).

6.2.3 Fall related injury in residential aged care facilities

Two to four percent of falls in residential aged care facilities have been found to result in a fracture (Rubenstein et al. 1994; Sadigh et al. 2004), with about 11 percent of falls found to result in soft-tissue injury, severe lacerations or head trauma (Rubenstein et al. 1994).

The frequency of hip fractures in older persons in residential institutions has been noted to be high in relation to the proportion of the population living in these settings (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). In 2002-2003, 954 (22 %) males and 3,453 (27%) females aged 65 years and over fractured their hips in a residential care institution (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006). As of June 2004 there were about 5 percent of the population aged 65 years and over residing in aged care facilities (Kreisfeld and Newson 2006).

6.2.4 Risk factors associated with residential aged care falls

Intrinsic risk factors for falls in older persons in residential care include: increased age; acute health status, previous history of falls, wandering behaviour, cognitive impairment, maximal drop in post prandial systolic blood pressure, deterioration in activities of daily living performance, reduced lower extremity strength or balance, unsteady gait, independent transfers, use of antidepressant medication and polypharmacy, impaired vision and diabetes mellitus (National Ageing Research Institute 2004).

Extrinsic risk factors for falls in residential care include: relocation between settings and environmental hazards (National Ageing Research Institute 2004).

Research in 1994 suggested that falls in older persons living in residential care facilities are more likely to be caused by intrinsic factors than environmental factors, than falls in community dwelling older persons (Rubenstein et al. 1994). This is due to the frail nature of persons residing in nursing homes. However, this research does not appear to take into account the environmental factors with which energy is actually exchanged to cause the injury.

Most falls that occur in residential aged care facilities are not witnessed (Murray et al. 2007). Activities commonly being undertaken when falls occur include going to the toilet and rising up from sitting, or walking on a flat surface (Jensen et al. 2002). Going to the toilet was the activity found to be associated with 54 percent of falls at night and 19% of falls during the day (Jensen et al. 2002).

Most falls that occur in residential aged care occur in bedrooms (Sadigh, Reimers et al. 2004).

6.3 FALLS IN HOSPITALS

6.3.1 Introduction

Adverse events in hospital are a major concern for the health system. Large amounts of resources both financial and human are devoted to the consequences of adverse events, which could be used in other areas of health care. Poor patient outcomes and decreases in the quality of life may occur as a consequence of adverse events (Insight Economics Deloitte 2007).

Except for routine reporting of adverse events, such as falls reported in the ICD system, in Australia there is currently no national aggregation of hospital incident reports, although a number of Australian states do collect state-wide incident information (South Australia, New South Wales and Western Australia) (personal communication, Centre of Research Excellence in Patient Safety 2007). In contrast, the UK does have an aggregated hospital incident reporting system. A recent report from the UK Patient Safety Observatory titled "Slips, trips and falls in hospitals" examined over 200,000 incident reports relating to inpatient falls from September 2005 to August 2006 (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007). Inpatient falls were the most common type of safety incident reported to authorities and made up two-fifths of all patient safety incidents (National Patient Safety Agency 2007).

The report found an average of 4.8 falls for every 1000 hospital bed days (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007). This is the equivalent of 1,260 falls in an 800 acute bed hospital. Other studies have found rates of between 5 falls per 1000 bed days on general wards and up to 18 falls per 1000 bed days in specialist units with vulnerable patients (Oliver, 2006).

In the UK study, falls were directly responsible for 26 patient deaths, 530 hip fractures and about 1000 fractures (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007).

6.3.2 What proportion of falls in hospital resulted in injury?

Falls in hospitals that cause hip fractures are relatively common. A recent Danish study investigating 600 hip fractures found that 7.3 percent occurred in hospital (Foss and Kehlet 2005). Elderly patients who fracture their hips in hospitals have poorer outcomes than those who fracture their hip in the community (Murray et al. 2007). It is hypothesised that although community and hospital dwelling persons who fracture their hips have similar comorbidities, the preoperative health status of persons who fracture their hips in hospitals is poorer than those who sustain their fracture in the community (Murray et al. 2007).

6.3.3 Risk factors for falls in hospitals

6.3.3.1 Intrinsic risk factors for falling in a hospital setting include impaired mental status, impaired mobility; history of falls; prescribed medications; special toileting needs; and advanced age (Evans et al. 2001).

Age has been found to be closely correlated with the risk of falling, with older patients falling more frequently than younger patients (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007). This is an important risk factor relevant to hospital patient populations, as older people are bigger users of hospitals than younger persons. On the night of the 30th June 2004, 53 percent (29,000) of persons who were inpatients in Australian hospitals were aged 65 years and over (Karmel et al. 2007).

Male inpatients were found to fall more frequently than female inpatients (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007).

6.3.3.2 Extrinsic risk factors associated with falling in a hospital setting include hospitalisation for greater than 19 days, environmental factors (including ward positions and hazards), time of day, restraints and drugs (Mitchell and Jones 1996; National Ageing Research Institute 2004).

Questions remain unanswered about whether the following components contribute to falls and fractures: bed heights, side of bed where mobility and transfer aids placed, clutter in ambulation pathways, number of turns required during walk (Murray et al. 2007). Knowledge on circumstances of injuries could allow for targeting of fracture prevention strategies (Murray et al. 2007). Murray has suggested that further research into the circumstances leading to fractures may inform future ergonomic strategies.

6.3.4 Were the falls witnessed?

Murray et al. (2007) reported that a major limitation of studies attempting to examine fracture injuries related to falls in hospitals and residential aged care facilities are that few are witnessed and elderly people have trouble recalling the circumstances of their fall (Cummings, Nevitt et al. 1988). Only five percent of falls in hospitals in the UK were

reported to be witnessed by staff (National Patient Safety Agency 2007). Of 43 hospital acquired hip fractures in persons aged 75 years or older in public hospitals in the Illawarra district of New South Wales, only 12 percent of the falls were witnessed (Murray et al. 2007). Over fifty four percent of the bedroom falls in an older persons assessment, treatment and rehabilitation unit were unwitnessed (Hanger et al. 1999).

6.3.5 Where are older persons falling in hospitals?

One small Australian study examined the location of where fall related hip fractures in persons over the age of 75 years were sustained in acute care public hospitals. The main areas identified were: 58 percent of fractures occurred in bedrooms, 20% occurred in the lounge or corridor and 16% occurred in the bathroom or toilets (Murray et al. 2007).

6.3.5.1 Falls associated with beds in acute hospitals

In hospital most patients' falls occur either from or near the patient's bed. Other common places inpatients fall are in the corridor, bathroom and the toilet (Joanna Briggs Institute for Evidence Based Nursing 2007). In an analysis of 792 falls occurring in an older persons assessment, treatment and rehabilitation unit, 65.9 percent of falls occurred in the bedroom with 80.1% of these falls occurring around the bed (Hanger, Ball et al. 1999).

A UK report estimated 43 631 falls from beds in acute and community hospitals and mental health units in 2005-06 (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007). Over five percent of hip fractures for all age groups recorded a fall from bed as the mechanism of injury in Australia in the year 2002-2003 (Kreisfeld and Newson, 2006). Most of the persons who sustained hip fractures with falls from beds recorded as the mechanism of injury were aged 65 years and over (Kreisfeld and Newson, 2006).

6.3.6 Time of day of falls in hospitals

Fifty eight percent of hospital acquired hip fractures in a recent NSW study occurred between 2100 and 0600, with 42 percent of fractures between 0600 to 2100 (Murray, Cameron et al. 2007). Most of the falls in an older persons assessment, treatment and rehabilitation unit occurred between 6 pm and 10 am (Hanger, Ball et al. 1999).

In the NSW study 76 percent of the falls that occurred in the bedrooms occurred at night. The study found that the fractures in elderly people are likely to occur in a bedroom at night, when the patient is attempting to go to the toilet unsupervised (Murray et al. 2007).

The time of day persons fall in acute and residential care is different to the findings for older community dwelling persons in which 70 percent of falls were found to have occurred between 0700 and 2000 hours, with only 9% occurring between 2400 and 0500 (Tinetti et al. 1995).

6.3.7 Cause of the fall

Over forty percent of falls in an older persons' assessment, treatment and rehabilitation unit appeared to be a slip (Hanger et al. 1999). About 5 percent of the over 200,000 falls reported on by the National Patient safety Agency in 2007 recorded environmental factors as contributing to the fall (National Patient Safety Agency 2007). One percent of reports

nominated wet floors as having contributed to the fall. In these circumstances the floor was usually wet due to the patient's urine (National Patient Safety Agency 2007).

6.3.8 Environmental aspects related to falls in the hospital environment

Many aspects of the hospital environment have been postulated as having an impact on the risk of falls or injury.

These include:

- Floor surface, unevenness, how slippery when wet or dry
- Flooring density, including how soft or hard a surface is to land on
- Flooring pattern as this can create an illusion of slope or steps to impaired eyesight
- Lighting, including poor lighting and sudden changes from dim to bright light and the position of light switches
- The design of doors, handrails, toilets and bathrooms
- The line of sight for staff observing patients
- Trip hazards including steps, clutter and cables
- Furniture and medical devices, including beds, trolleys, mattresses, chairs, commodes and wheelchairs.

(National Patient Safety Agency, 2007)

6.4 BEDS AND BEDRAILS

6.4.1 Beds

6.4.1.1 Hi-low beds

It has been hypothesized that the difference in heights between staff-working beds, hospital beds in the lowest positions and home beds may be a cause of hospital falls in older persons in hospital (Tzeng and Yin 2006). The height of hospital beds in 'staff-working heights' were found to be about 5-18cm higher than home beds. Tzeng and Yin (2006) have suggested that not only may high hospital beds cause falls, but that patients falling from high beds may sustain more serious injuries than those falling from a bed at a lower height. The study recommended nurses maintain hi-low beds at the lower height setting when not attending to patients and that more studies are undertaken in this area.

6.4.1.2 Side rail use

Bed rails otherwise known as cot sides, side rails and safety sides have been used for many years in health care and residential aged care facilities to prevent people falling from beds (Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency 2006). Bedrails have not only been used for safety reasons but also as a method of restraint (Joanna Briggs Institute for Evidence Based Nursing 2007). The safety of these devices has now been questioned as bedrails have been involved with a number of adverse patient events. The effectiveness of the bedrails in preventing falls has also been questioned due to a lack of evidence.

The risk of patient entrapment and death due to bed rail use has been highlighted by a number of international safety authorities in recent years (Joint Commission on the

Accreditation of Healthcare Organizations 2006; Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency 2006; U.S. Drug and Food Administration 2006) (Hospital Bed Safety Working Group 2004; Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency 2004).

There has not been a randomised trial of bed rail use (O'Keefe 2004) and the literature does not provide evidence of the benefits of bedrail use (O'Keefe 2004).

One study investigating whether decreased bed rail use reduced falls in an older persons assessment, treatment and rehabilitation unit found there was no reduction in fall rates with reduced bedrail use, but there was a reduction in serious injuries especially head injuries associated with falls (Hanger et al. 1999). Other studies have shown no increase in the severity of injury with raised bedrails, but this may have been due to a small sample size of those falling with elevated bedrails (van Leeuwen 2001).

There is a lack of evidence about the effectiveness of bedrail use in stopping falls and about which patients will benefit from the use of bedrails (Joanna Briggs Institute for Evidence Based Nursing 2007). Bedrails do not provide complete protection against falls from beds with one Australian study observing 60 percent of the patients who fell from bed, occurred from beds where the bedrails were up (van Leeuwen 2001). The Joanna Briggs Institute has made no recommendations about the use of bedrails to prevent patients falling due to a lack of evidence on the efficacy of bed rail use (Joanna Briggs Institute for Evidence Based Nursing 2007).

6.4.1.3 Methods used to prevent patient falls and fall related injury when bed rail use is reduced

The use of floor mats placed beside beds is advocated by some bed safety interventions programs to decrease the likelihood of injury when a patient falls from a bed (Hoffman et al. 2003). The mats are not used by some institutions as they are perceived as a tripping risk to staff and patients.

Force attenuating flooring would not only decrease the risk of fall related injuries on falling, but could also reduce the tripping risk posed by mats placed beside beds.

6.5 FOOTWEAR

Inappropriate footwear is a known risk factor for falls. The National Ageing Research Institute (2004) suggests that footwear in hospitals is often inadequate although there is very little published literature on the topic, with one study in sub-acute care identifying 86% of patients with inadequate footwear, with over half wearing slippers (Hill et al. 2002). Conditions of the feet such as foot pain, nail pathology and sensory impairment (for example peripheral neuropathy) also may have an impact on falls risk. No randomised control trials have been conducted evaluating footwear or foot care although one pre-post study did identify reduced falls with the introduction of treaded socks in an aged care residential facility, especially when urinary incontinence was present (National Ageing Research Institute 2004). Future research on interventions to address issues in this area is recommended by the National Ageing Research Institute (2004).

6.6 MENTAL STATUS

Impaired cognitive status (acute or premorbid), especially confusion and impaired orientation has been found to be an intrinsic risk factors for falls in older persons in hospital (National Ageing Research Institute 2004). For example, a high proportion of the patients who fell over elevated bedrails were judged to be 'not rational' prior to falling (van Leeuwen 2001). Although many of the older persons hospitalised and living in residential aged care facilities have cognitive impairments, such as dementia, there is little evidence on the effectiveness of interventions to reduce the number of falls and injuries in persons with cognitive impairment in acute care and residential settings (Oliver et al. 2006).

6.7 CONTINENCE AND TOILETING

Incontinence and toileting have been suggested in the literature as factors associated with an increased risk of falling amongst older persons in hospital (National Ageing Research Institute 2004). Factors that may increase the risk of falling include: urinary frequency, urgency, and decreased mobility and balance when hurrying to the toilet and preparing for toileting (National Ageing Research Institute 2004). One study providing a toileting intervention for 'high risk' patients revealed significantly fewer falls in the 'at risk' group who were provided with a regular toileting intervention than those who were not provided with the intervention (Bakarich et al. 1997). The National Ageing Research Institute recommends that further investigation into toileting interventions to prevent falls in hospitalised older persons is undertaken.

6.8 GAPS IN EVIDENCE

It is possible that health care providers are using injury prevention interventions of uncertain effectiveness (Oliver et al. 2006). If this is the case falls may be costing health care providers in two ways: the cost of injury related falls and the opportunity and financial cost of implementing possibly ineffective interventions.

Gaps in the evidence for interventions for which future research is recommended include the effect of falls and fall related injury of changes or differences in the physical environment of hospitals, medication reviews and the use of alarms (Oliver et al. 2006).

Environmental audits and risk assessments have been suggested as important for identifying risk factors less likely to be seen in incident reports of falls in acute institutions such as spaces between beds, walking routes to toilets, lighting and grab rails (National Patient Safety Agency, 2007).

Like many other areas of public health there is much literature on the magnitude of the public health problem and few high quality reports and studies on the effectiveness of interventions to solve the problem (Lyrtatzopoulos and Harvey 2006).

Over a decade ago, the main devices that were used as interventions in falls prevention in the older residential care populations were physical restraints and bed rails (Capezuti 2004). As a result of changes in nursing practice and research evidence, interventions now concentrate on non-restraint and the least restrictive methods of falls prevention interventions in order to maintain mobility and dignity, and to prevent frailty in older persons (Capezuti 2004).

With falls intervention programs concentrating on falls reduction, and a realisation that some falls are inevitable in the inpatient and residential environment, it seems clear that is a focus on fall injury reduction is now also required.

6.9 REFERENCES

- Australian Institute of Health and Welfare (2006). Residential aged care in Australia 2004-05: a statistical overview. *Aged care statistics series 22*. Canberra, AIHW.
- Australian Institute of Health and Welfare (2007). Residential aged care in Australia 2005-2006: a statistical overview. *Aged care statistics series 24*. Canberra, AIHW.
- Bakarich, A., A. McMillan, et al. (1997). "The effect of a nursing intervention on the incidence of older patient falls." *Australian Journal of Advanced Nursing* 15: 26-31.
- Capezuti, E. (2004). "Building the science of falls-prevention research." *Journal of American Geriatric Society* 52(3): 461-462.
- Cummings, S. R., M. C. Nevitt, et al. (1988). "Forgetting falls. The limited accuracy of recall of falls in the elderly." *Journal of American Geriatric Society* 36: 613-616.
- Evans, D., B. Hodgkinson, et al. (2001). "Falls risk factors in the hospital setting: a systematic review." *International Journal of Nursing Practice* 7: 38-45.
- Foss, N. and H. Kehlet (2005). "In-hospital faractures: Prevalence, risk factors and outcome." *Age and Aging* 34: 642-645.
- Hanger, H., M. Ball, et al. (1999). "An analysis of falls in the hospital: can we do without bedrails ?" *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society* 47(5): 529-531.
- Henley, G., R. Kreisfeld, et al. (2007). Injury deaths in Australia in 2003-2004. *Injury research statistics series no. 37*, AIHW.
- Hill, K., F. Vrantsidis, et al. (2002). *Preventing adverse events in sub-acute care: changing practice to prevent falls*, Melbourne, National Ageing Research Institute for Department of Human Services Victoria.
- Hoffman, S., G. Powell-cope, et al. (2003). "BedSAFE A bed safety project for frail older adults." *Journal of Gerontological Nursing*, 29(11).
- Hospital Bed Safety Working Group (2004). *Clinical guidance for the assessment and implementation of bed rails in hospitals, long term care facilities and home care settings*, U.S. Food and Drug Administration.
- Insight Economics Deloitte (2007). *Evaluating health outcomes in Australia's health care system: a scoping study of potential methods and new approaches*, South Melbourne, Australian Centre for Health Research.
- Jensen, J., L. Lundin-Olsson, et al. (2002). "Preventing falls in assisted living facilities." *Annals of Internal Medicine* 136: 733-741.
- Joanna Briggs Institute for Evidence Based Nursing (2007). Falls in hospitals: fact sheet. Adelaide.
- Joint Commission on the Accreditation of Healthcare Organizations (2006). Sentinel event alert: bed rail-related entrapment deaths.

- Karmel, R., J. Lloyd, et al. (2007). Older Australians in hospital, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.
- Kreisfeld, R. and R. Newson (2006). "Hip fracture injuries." *NISU Briefing* 8.
- Luukinen, H., K. Koski, et al. (1994). "Incidence rate of falls in an aged population in northern Finland." *Journal of Clinical Epidemiology* 47(8): 843-850.
- Lyratzopoulos, G. and I. Harvey (2006). Turning public health problems into answerable questions. *Oxford Handbook of Public Health Practice*. D. Pencheon, C. Guest, D. Melzer and J. Muir Gray. Oxford, Oxford University Press.
- Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (2004). Medical Device Alert: bed rails: twin bar design. U. Government.
- Medicines and Healthcare Products Regulatory Agency (2006). Safe use of bed rails, Department of Health.
- Mitchell, A. and N. Jones (1996). "Striving to prevent falls in an acute care setting-action to enhance quality." *Journal of Clinical Nursing* 5: 312-320.
- Murray, G. R., I. D. Cameron, et al. (2007). "The consequences of falls in acute and subacute hospitals in Australia that cause proximal femoral fractures." *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society* 55(4): 577-82.
- National Ageing Research Institute (2004). 'An analysis of research on preventing falls and falls injury in older people: community, residential and hospital settings' (2004 update)
- National Patient Safety Agency (2007). The third report from the Patient Safety Observatory: Slips, trips and falls in hospital.
- Oliver, D., J. Connelly, et al. (2006). "Strategies to prevent falls and fractures in hospitals and care homes and effect of cognitive impairment: systematic review and meta-analyses." *BMJ* 334(7584): 82-87
- O'Keefe, S. (2004). "Down with the bedrails?" *The Lancet* 363(9406): 343.
- Rubenstein, L. Z., K. R. Josephson, et al. (1994). "Falls in the nursing home." *Annals of Internal Medicine* 121: 442-451.
- Sadigh, S., A. Reimers, et al. (2004). "Falls and fall-related injuries among the elderly: a survey of residential-care facilities in a Swedish municipality." *Journal of community health* 29(2).
- Tinetti, M., J. Doucette, et al. (1995). "The contribution of predisposing and situational risk factors to serious fall injuries." *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society* 43(11): 1207-1213.
- Tzeng, H. and C. Yin (2006). "The staff-working height and the designing-regulation height for patient beds as possible causes of patient falls." *Nursing economics* 24(6): 323-7, 279.
- U.S. Drug and Food Administration (2006). *Guidance on hospital bed design to reduce patient entrapment*.
- van Leeuwen, H. H. (2001). "Patient falls from bed and the role of bedrails in the acute care setting." *The Australian journal of advanced nursing*, 19(2): 8.

CHAPTER 7 SLIPPING AND SLIP RESISTANCE

7.1 OVERVIEW

Slipping is recorded in injury data as one of the primary causes of falls (Manning 1988, Bentley 1998) and has been estimated to account for approximately 62% of underfoot accidents (Burnfield and Powers 2006). Victorian data shows that for the year 2002/2003 same level falls accounted for half of falls admissions and three-quarters of Emergency Department presentations, and that of the 4,140 same level falls coded to slips, trips and stumble admissions, slips (falls due to slipping on contaminated or polished surfaces) accounted for 42% (n=1200)(Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell 2005). Slips, and the varying slip resistance of different flooring surfaces and other extrinsic factors also play a prominent role in workplace injury. According to the US National Health Interview Survey questionnaire, conducted in 1997, a clear majority of 64% of the work-related falls could be attributed to slipping, tripping or stumbling (Cham and Redfern 2002), and public liability claims show that at least 86% of falls have extrinsic causes that are preventable, with the risks being similar whether at home, at work or in public areas (Bowman, 2000).

7.2 HUMAN GAIT & COEFFICIENT OF FRICTION

The relationship between human gait and the incidence of slips and falls has been extensively investigated by Strandberg and Lanshammar (1981), Lanshammar and Strandberg (1983), Perkins and Wilson (1983), Leamon (1988), Leamon and Li (1990), and Myung et al. (1997). The findings of the above studies led to the accepted conclusion that a higher friction could potentially improve slip resistance and therefore reduce the incidence of such slips and falls (Chang 1998, 2001).

During walking, a slip usually occurs when an individual's utilized coefficient of friction (COFu) (also referred to as 'required' coefficient of friction) is greater than the available friction of the foot-floor interface (Burnfield and Powers 2006). Australian/New Zealand Standards define the coefficient of friction as "the ratio of the tangential force required to move a body across a horizontal surface to the vertical load imposed on the surface by the body." (AS 4663 and 4586) Although ground reaction forces at the shoe-floor interface have been extensively studied and are widely recognized as the most critical biomechanical factor in slips (Redfern and Cham 2001), according to Cham (2002), the interaction of human and environmental factors extends beyond the foot-floor interface to the effect of the frictional requirements of various tasks being performed, such as the pushing, pulling and carrying of loads. Therefore, Cham asserts, these factors should also be taken into consideration when determining whether an environment is 'slip-safe'.

7.3 TRIBOMETERS & RESISTANCE TESTING

The slip resistance of flooring surfaces is usually measured through the use of a tribometer. Upwards of 50 different portable tribometers have been described in the literature and, in general, the primary purpose of these devices is to measure the dynamic friction (reflected by the force required to keep a sliding object in motion) or static friction (reflected by the force required to initiate motion between an object and the surface on which it is resting) of a surface (Burnfield and Powers 2006). As highlighted by Beschorner et al.(2007), these devices are inherently limited in that testing conditions cannot entirely recreate the impact

of the many extrinsic factors such as loading rate, timing, normal force, speed and shoe angle that contribute to, and influence COF measurements and thus also influence the severity of a slipping incident.

An additional shortcoming of the tribometer frequently outlined in the literature is that it fails to properly account for the changes in gait that often result from human perception or anticipation of increased floor surface slipperiness. As Cham and Redfern (2002) have observed, “one of the challenges of biomechanical studies is reproducing the unexpected nature of real-life slipping accidents.” Anticipation of slippery surfaces can lead to significant changes in lower extremity joint moments, a reflection of overall muscle reactions, and substantially alter the outcome of a potential slip incident. Cham and Redfern (2002) found that trials conducted when test subjects were aware a floor’s surface had been lubricated prior to testing produced peak required coefficient of friction (RCOF peak) values that were on average 16-33% lower than those collected during baseline (dry) trials, which substantially reduced slip potential. Even though subjects were asked to walk as normally as possible, this study suggests that significant gait changes are made when there is a potential risk of slipping. Furthermore, Gronqvist (1995) concluded that slip resistance varies considerably according to contact pressure during the normal gait cycle and therefore, average friction readings (such as those given by a tribometer) cannot be relied on to give a decisive measurement of slip resistance. He suggests that an instantaneous coefficient of friction reading may be more relevant, as the time available to achieve a coefficient of friction sufficient to avoid a slip when walking is only a few tenths of a second.

In a later study, Gronqvist (2003) concluded that the results of extensive tribometer tests implied that a minimum friction coefficient of 0.25 was required to prevent a fall on wet floor surfaces, and a minimum measurement to prevent a slip (which may result in a fall) was in the range of 0.30-0.35. However, he also found that a more accurate control of the normal force during testing is needed for actual field use of the test method. (Gronqvist 2003)

7.4 BUILDING CODES & STANDARDS

Throughout his extensive writing on matters concerning the measurement and improvement of the slip resistance of flooring surfaces, which he defines as “that property of a surface which denotes its ability to withstand or give protection against a slip.” Bowman (1996) has asserted that there is an inherent risk in relying upon a single slip resistance result to provide an indication of the slip resistance characteristics of a flooring material. He also warns against the importance that researchers and manufacturers alike place on coefficient of friction measurements, stating that successful slip resistance “is a function of a number of parameters, among which the coefficient of friction is only one – albeit probably the most important Bowman (1996). According to Bowman, another issue that delays progress in this area is the terminological vagueness that pervades much of the literature. In summarising the shortcomings of this over-reliance on coefficient of friction measurements to the detriment of many other contributing factors Bowman (1997) states:

At best slip resistance is a descriptive term, encompassing all the critical material and human elements that may lead to a slip, and as such should not be used interchangeably with coefficient of friction. Slip resistance is neither a constant nor an intrinsic property of a given surface composition, be it flooring, floor coating or footwear but, instead, varies with texture, wear and contamination.

Further, it is an ephemeral characteristic determined by the activities at the time, whether one is walking naturally, walking fast or running, turning sharply, pulling or pushing a load, or going up or down an inclined plane or steps, coupled with the physiological, perceptual and behavioural conditions of the individual. Frequently, it is merely an individual's perception, a subjective, qualitative assessment of the degree to which a particular floor resists the movement of one's shoe across its surface, wherein the coequal contribution of the footwear is either ignored or not even considered.

The problem described above also extends to the Building Code of Australia. As Bowman (1997) points out, the BCA uses the terms 'non-slip', 'non-skid' and 'slip resistant' to describe the requirements of various surface finishes, but nowhere does it actually specify what constitutes a non-slip, non-skid or slip resistant surface finish. According to Bowman (2000), authorities often prefer to mandate using abstract terms such as no-slip and slip-resistant, rather than specifying requirements that might be subsequently found to be inappropriate. This is evident in the current Building Code of Australia (BCA 2007), where reference is frequently made to 'slip resistant' and 'non-skid' surfaces, but there is no definition of how these terms are defined within the code. While the BCA does refer to AS/NZS 4586:2004 – Slip resistance classification of new pedestrian surface materials and AS/NZS 4663:2004 – Slip resistance measurements of existing pedestrian surfaces, it does not explicitly define the above terms within the code itself. The above Australian /New Zealand Standards define slip resistance as the “frictional force opposing movement of an object across a surface, usually with reference to the sole or heel of a shoe on a floor”, and regards a pedestrian surface as “slip resistive if the available friction is sufficient to enable a person to traverse that surface without an unreasonable risk of slipping.”

AS/NZS 4663:2004 regards a coefficient of friction of 0.40 or greater as slip resistant, and states that this measurement constitutes a “moderate to very low notional contribution of the floor surface to the risk of slipping when dry”. According to the above Standard, a coefficient of friction less than 0.40 results in a “high to very high notional contribution of the floor surface to the risk of slipping when dry”.

7.5 AGE & GENDER

As has shown to be the case with most mobility related injury, the risk of slip and fall accidents increases with age. Thomas and Brennan (2000) reported a ten-fold increase in the incidence of falls in the elderly (65+ years) when compared to those aged 16-64 years, despite the elderly generally adopting safer gait styles such as walking more slowly and with smaller step distances, and Lloyd and Stevenson (1992 cited in Moyer) indicated that while slips and trips caused 32 percent of falls for young people, 67% of falls for the elderly were initiated by slips (Moyer 2006). In Victoria, seniors aged 75 years and older have been shown to account for more than 50% of hospital admissions for slip injuries (n=716, 52%), even though this age group accounts for only 10% of ED presentations (n=125). (Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell 2005)

There is also evidence to suggest that not only does the increasing frailty of age lead to an increased risk of slip-related injury, but also that the homes of older persons could, on average, present greater intrinsic slipping hazards. A report on home inspections carried out by Archicentre from January 2000 to August 2002 in 11,264 homes in Melbourne metropolitan and 2,771 homes in rural Victoria occupied by residents over 60 years of age showed that most common structural slip and trip hazards found were shower bases,

defective floor finishes, dangerous staircases and obstacles like protruding door thresholds. Unexpectedly, within the homes included in the inspection sample, the percentage of slip and trip hazards was greater in single story homes than multiple story dwellings. (Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell 2005)

As with most slip, trip and fall injury data worldwide, women have been found to be at a substantially higher risk of slip-related injury than men. In the UK women have been found to have an increased relative risk of 2 of having an underfoot accident, compared with men. (Davies 2001) In Australia, during the year to June 2003, females accounted for 75% of slip-related hospital admissions in Victoria (n=1,033) and 57% of ED presentations (n=682) for slips. (Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell 2005). Kemmlert and Lundholm's (2001) study of work related accidents, it was noted that women reported substantially more underfoot accidents than men, and that the gender gap increased with age. Although slip and fall accidents generally have multifactorial causes (Bowman 2000), the effect of holding something and the gender of the injured person appear to be the greatest indicators of risk in relation to underfoot accidents. In one British study based on follow-up interviews of slip injury patients identified through an injury surveillance database, among all patients who reported holding something at the time injury, underfoot accidents accounted for 44.5% of these injuries to women and 16.5% of these injuries to men (Davies et al. 2001).

7.6 RECOMMENDATIONS

As well as clearly quantifying factors in addition to the required coefficient of friction which can be used to reliably measure and ensure the safety of a particular flooring surface, there are several recommendations from the literature that could be applied to encourage increased uniformity in regards to both measurements and definitions of slip-resistance. These include the provision of comparative information on slip resistance by manufacturers and retailers to consumers, the development of building codes to require the installation of slip-resistant surfaces in the internal wet areas and external pedestrian areas of all new homes and renovated homes, and the national adoption the Local Government and Shires Associations of NSW initiative whereby certificates of occupancy are only issued to buildings where all flooring surfaces meet the recommendations on slip resistance of pedestrian surfaces as outlined in the revised Standards Australia Handbook HB 197:2005 (Gunatilaka, Clapperton and Cassell 2005).

7.7 REFERENCES

Australian Building Codes Board (2007) *Building Code of Australia*, viewed at <http://www.abcb.gov.au/abcbonline>.

Australian/New Zealand Standard, *Slip resistance measurement of existing pedestrian surfaces*, AS/NZS 4663:2004.

Australian/New Zealand Standard, *Slip resistance classification of new pedestrian surface materials*, AS/NZS 4586:2004.

Davies J.C., Stevens G., Manning D.P, (2001) April "An investigation of underfoot accidents in a MAIM database" *Applied Ergonomics*, Vol. 32, 2: 141-147

Bentley, T.A., Haslam, R.A., (1998), "Slip, trip, and fall accidents occurring during the delivery of mail" *Ergonomics* 41: 1859-1872.

- Beschorner, K. E., M. S. Redfern, et al. (2007). "Effects of slip testing parameters on measured coefficient of friction." *Applied Ergonomics* 38(6): 773-780.
- Bowman, R., (1996). "Resolving the grey areas of slip resistance", *Tile Today* No. 13, Nov-1996-Jan 1997.
- Bowman, R., (1997). "Slip resistance standards provide no unconditional guarantees", *Tile Today* No. 14, Mar-Apr 1997.
- Bowman, R., (2000). "Where to next with slip resistance standards", viewed at <http://www.dbce.csiro.au/vb2/345/67/index.htm>
- Burnfield, J. M. and C. M. Powers (2006). "Prediction of slips: an evaluation of utilized coefficient of friction and available slip resistance." *Ergonomics* 49(10): 982 - 995.
- Cham, R. and M. S. Redfern (2002). "Changes in gait when anticipating slippery floors." *Gait & Posture* 15(2): 159-171.
- Chang, W.-R. (2001). "The effect of surface roughness and contaminant on the dynamic friction of porcelain tile." *Applied Ergonomics* 32(2): 173-184.
- Chang, W.-R., R. Gronqvist, et al. (2001). "The role of friction in the measurement of slipperiness, Part 1: Friction mechanisms and definition of test conditions." *Ergonomics* 44(13): 1217 - 1232.
- Chang, W.-R., I.-J. Kim, et al. (2001). "The role of surface roughness in the measurement of slipperiness." *Ergonomics* 44(13): 1200 - 1216.
- Chang, W.-R. and S. Matz (2001). "The slip resistance of common footwear materials measured with two slipmeters." *Applied Ergonomics* 32(6): 549-558.
- Davies, J. C., D. P. Manning, et al. (2001) Dec. "The rising number of underfoot accidents after the menopause causes both fractures and non-fracture injuries." 699-707,
- Gronqvist, R. (1995). "Mechanisms of friction and assessment of slip resistance of new and used footwear soles on contaminated floors." *Ergonomics* 38(2): 224 - 241.
- Gronqvist, R., J. Abeysekera, et al. (2001). "Human-centred approaches in slipperiness measurement." *Ergonomics* 44(13): 1167 - 1199.
- Gronqvist, R., W. R. Chang, et al. (2001) "Measurement of slipperiness: fundamental concepts and definitions." 1102-17, Oct 20.
- Gronqvist, R., M. Hirvonen, et al. (2003) Mar. "The validity and reliability of a portable slip meter for determining floor slipperiness during simulated heel strike." 211-25,
- Gunatilaka, A., Clapperton, A. & Cassell, E., (2005) "Preventing home fall injuries: structural and design issues and solutions" *Hazard*, Victorian Injury Surveillance Unit, 59, Summer: 1-18.
- Kemmlert, K. and L. Lundholm (2001). "Slips, trips and falls in different work groups -- with reference to age and from a preventive perspective." *Applied Ergonomics* 32(2): 149-153.
- Lanshammar, H., Strandberg, L., (1983). Horizontal floor reaction forces and heel movements during the initial stance phase. In: Matsui, H., Kobayashi, K. (Eds.), *Biomechanics VIII*. University Park Press, 1123-1128.
- Leamon, T.B., (1988) "Experimental study of falling" *Proceedings of the 21st Annual Conference of the Human Factors Association of Canada*.

- Leamon, T.B., Li, K.-K., (1990). "Microslip length and the perception of slipping", Proceedings of 23rd International Congress on Occupational Health, September 22–28,
- Lloyd, D.G., Stevenson, M.G., (1992) "Investigation of floor surface profile characteristics that will reduce the incidence of slips and falls", *Mechanical Engineering Transactions Institutions of Engineers - Australia*, ME17: 99-105.
- Manning, D.P., Ayers, I.M., Jones, C., Bruce, M. & Cohen K., (1988) "The incidents of underfoot accidents during 1985 in a working population of 10,000 Merseyside people" *Journal of Occupational Accidents*, 10: 121-130.
- Moyer, B. E., A. J. Chambers, et al. (2006). "Gait parameters as predictors of slip severity in younger and older adults." *Ergonomics* 49(4): 329 - 343.
- Myung, R. and J. L. Smith (1997). "The effect of load carrying and floor contaminants on slip and fall parameters." *Ergonomics* 40(2): 235 - 246.
- Perkins, P.J., Wilson, M.P., (1983) "Slip resistance testing of shoes - new developments" *Ergonomics*, 26: 73-82.
- Redfern, M. S., R. e. Cham, et al. (2001). "Biomechanics of slips." *Ergonomics* 44(13): 1138 - 1166.
- Strandberg, L., Lanshammar, H., (1981) "The dynamics of slipping accidents" *Journal of Accidents*, 3: 153-162.
- Thomas, E.J., Brennan, T.A., (2000) "Incidence and types of preventable events in elderly patients: population based review of medical records" *British Medical Journal*, 320: 741-744.

CHAPTER 8 LANDING SURFACES

8.1 INTRODUCTION

During a fall, the kinetic energy of the falling body is dissipated upon impact to the floor and the body resulting in the deformation of, soft tissue layers and flooring. Without energy absorbent padding, the majority of this kinetic energy is absorbed by the skeletal structures of the body. This results in the presentation of large peak forces which can often lead to bone fracture (Maki and Fernie 1990). The surface onto which a person lands after a fall can have a substantial impact on the likelihood and severity of injury. Healey (1994) found that among a random sample of 225 accidents among aged care residents, 17% of those who fell onto carpet sustained injuries while 46% of those who fell onto vinyl were injured. Furthermore, the value for a chi-squared test of this sample indicated that there was a less than 1% probability that the reduced rate of injury observed for those who fell on carpet was owing to chance. Carpet, even without underlay, has been shown to provide significantly greater impact attenuation than other, stiffer flooring materials. As would be expected, Maki and Fernie (1990) also found that the addition of an underlay to carpet provided better impact attenuation than carpet alone.

While it has been shown in various studies, and reinforced by the epidemiological data, that fractures are significantly reduced in falls onto surfaces classified as soft (such as grass, loose dirt, or padded carpets) (Nevitt, Cummings and Hudes 1991), these studies predominantly address the issue of child falls from height and do not necessarily address the balance between surface compliance and walking ease, which is of importance for the elderly population in general and of particular importance to those in aged care facilities. Despite this, some studies have attempted to compare flooring types in nursing homes and hospitals, to identify whether the flooring type contributes to the incidence and fracture rate of falls. One study found that wooden carpeted floors resulted in a lower number of fractures (2.31 per 100 falls) than wooden uncarpeted floors (4.14 fractures per 100 falls) and concrete with carpet floors (4.36 fractures per 100 falls) (Simpson et al. 2004). Another study investigating vinyl and carpeted floors was underpowered and did not find a result (Donald et al. 2000).

Surprisingly the research by Simpson et al. (2004) found a lower number of fractures (1.1 per 100 falls) on concrete uncarpeted surfaces than on carpeted concrete. It was suggested by the authors that uncovered concreted surfaces are generally found in bathrooms and toilets, and the way people fall in these areas and the crowded and smaller area of these rooms may have decreased the number of fractures per 100 falls (Simpson et al. 2004).

Investigators researching the aetiology of hip fractures have suggested that the impact forces of falls can exceed the strength of femurs in older individuals by as much as 50 percent (Courtney et al. 1995). The authors suggest that if a comparable reduction in impact force through energy-absorbing floors was in use, this may reduce the prevalence of hip fractures (Courtney et al. 1995)

8.2 FLOORING SURFACES

Research into the impact attenuation of various types of floor coverings during simulated falls has been undertaken. Maki and Fernie (1990) tested 13 different types of floor coverings and found that carpet with or without padding underneath provided much greater impact attenuation than stiffer flooring materials such as terrazzo and wood tiles.

Their findings suggest that the floor covering type may change the mean impact force occurring during a fall significantly. This range between the highest and lowest mean impact attenuation during simulated hip impacts on hard to soft flooring was 3.2kN (23%).

This attenuation is a fair proportion of the estimated femur fracture threshold (5 to 25kN), and the authors suggests that many hip fractures may be prevented by use of the appropriate type of floor covering (Maki and Fernie 1990).

Floor coverings were predicted to be less important in the minimisation of wrist fractures or fractures of the humerus due to the importance of energy absorption of soft tissues and body structures during hand impacts (Maki and Fernie 1990).

Simpson and colleagues (2004) also investigated the mechanical properties of a number of types of flooring and found the mean impact attenuation of wooden carpeted floors at 11.9 kN was lower than all other floor types tested. Based on the findings of the research the authors recommended confirmation of the results by further studies and the careful consideration of floor types in institutions caring for the frail aged, particularly since overly soft flooring can effect the balance of an elderly person an may in fact encourage falls. (Simpson et al. 2004).

8.3 ENERGY ABSORBING FORCE ATTENUATING FLOOR TECHNOLOGY

New flooring types have been developed for possible use in hospital and residential aged care sectors. Research was found on the properties of the flooring and is described below, although research trialling the use of the new floor technology in acute care and residential facilities could not be found.

The new types of flooring have been designed and developed to remain fairly rigid when walked upon (Casalena et al. 1998) and to ‘deform elastically’ when fallen upon (Casalena et al. 1998). The aim of the flooring is to ‘reduce the peak force on the femoral neck during a lateral fall onto a hip’ (Casalena et al. 1998), and to provide a stable walking surface that does not increase the likelihood of falls in comparison to normal flooring (Casalena et al. 1998).

The new types of flooring aim to reduce injury through the use of “energy –absorbing’ materials. Kradal™ is a new energy absorbing flooring technology developed in New Zealand that has been found to reduce mean peak force on impact to 33 percent lower than carpet and underlay over wood (Robertson, Milburn et al. 2006). The Kradal™ product testing summary suggests the reduction is between 20 to 40 percent (Acme Industries 2007).

Hardness testing using an indenting testing machine and standard test protocols was undertaken on the Kradal product. The hardness testing found that the Kradal composite on a wooden floor indented less than carpet with standard rubber underlay on wood. Robertson et al. (2006) claim that the Kradal™ provided a superior surface in terms of

indentation. No claims are made about the product reducing falls although in concluding the authors do suggest that Kradal used under carpet in long term care facilities and hospitals would be safe, practical and result in a reduction in the rate of hip fractures from falls.

8.4 REFERENCES

Acme Industries (2007). Kradal™ Product Testing Summary Report. Upper Hut, Acme Industries: 1-12.

Casalena, J., T. Ovaert, et al. (1998). "The Penn state Safety Floor: Part II -reduction of fall-related peak impact forces on the femur." *Journal of Biomechanical Engineering* 120: 527-532.

Casalena, J., T. Ovaert, et al. (1998). "The Penn State Safety Floor: Part 1- Design parameters associated with walking deflections." *Journal of Biomechanical Engineering* 120: 518-526.

Courtney, A. C., E. F. Wachtel, et al. (1995). "Age-related reductions in the strength of the femur tested in a fall-loading configuration." *Journal of Bone & Joint Surgery*. 77(3): 387-95.

Donald I.P., K. Pitt, E. Armstrong, H. Shuttleworth, (2000) "Preventing falls on an elderly care rehabilitation ward" *Clinical Rehabilitation*, Apr.14(2):178-85.

Healey, F., "Does flooring type affect risk of injury in older in-patients" (1994) *Nursing Times*, Jul, 6-12; 90(27):40-1.

Maki and Fernie, B. E. and G. R. Fernie (1990). "Impact attenuation of floor coverings in simulated falling accidents." *Applied Ergonomics* 21(2): 107 - 114.

Nevitt M.C., S.R. Cummings, E.S. Hudes, (1991) "Risk factors for injurious falls: a prospective study, *J Gerontol*, Sept; 46(5) 164-170.

Robertson, C., P. Milburn, et al. (2006). Introducing Kradal™ - a new energy absorbing flooring technology to prevent fractures in elderly people (poster presentation). *Australian Falls Prevention Conference*. Brisbane.

Simpson AH., S. Lamb, PJ. Roberts, TN. Gardner, JG. Evans, (2004) "Does the type of flooring affect the risk of hip fracture?" *Age & Ageing*, May, 33 (3):242-6.

CHAPTER 9 NATIONAL DATA ON HOSPITALISATION AND DEATHS DUE TO FALLS IN BUILDINGS

9.0 INTRODUCTION

This chapter presents the most recently available Australian data on fall injuries in general to provide a broader context, and fall injuries occurring in buildings that result in hospital admissions and deaths.

This national data is supplemented by Victorian data as an example of more detailed state non-fatal data and where national data is not available such as longer term trends and non-admitted hospital treated cases.

This chapter reports on analyses of data extracted from the following databases:

- Australian Bureau of Statistics (ABS)
- National Injury Surveillance Unit (NISU)
- National Coroners Information System (NCIS)
- Victorian Emergency Minimum Dataset (VEMD) and
- Victorian Admitted Episodes Database (VAED).

Comparison between Australian Bureau of Statistics and National Coroners Information System fall fatality data

Table 9.0.1 All unintentional fall fatalities, Australia, 2001-2005

	NCIS		ABS	
	n	%	n	%
State or territory				
Victoria	679	31.1	1957	26.3
New South Wales	655	30.0	2429	32.6
Queensland	403	18.4	1538	20.7
Western Australia	177	8.1	665	8.9
South Australia	128	5.9	430	5.8
Tasmania	86	3.9	274	3.7
Australian Capital Territory	26	1.2	98	1.3
Northern Territory	32	1.5	53	0.7
All	2186	100	7444	100
Year of death				
2001	424	19.4	1348	18.1
2002	406	18.6	1473	19.8
2003	408	18.7	1467	19.7
2004	471	21.5	1534	20.6
2005	477	21.8	1622	21.8
All	2186	100	7444	100
Age group				
0-14	39	1.8	39	<1
15-29	173	7.9	177	2.4
30-44	208	9.5	213	2.9
45-59	315	14.4	338	4.5
60-74	401	18.3	732	9.8
75+	1047	47.9	5943	79.8
missing	3	0.1	2	<1
All	2186	100	7444	100

	NCIS		ABS	
	n	%	n	%
Gender				
Male	1399	64.0	3301	44.3
Female	787	36.0	4143	55.7
All	2186	100	7444	100
Cause (ABS)				
same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling			391	5.3
on and from stairs and steps			232	3.1
other fall on same level			227	3.0
from, out of or through building or structure			194	2.6
involving bed			126	1.7
on and from ladder			93	1.2
involving chair			54	<1
other fall from one level to another			112	1.5
involving other furniture			21	<1
involving wheelchair			24	<1
on same level -collision with pushing by another person			5	<1
while being carried or supported by other persons			3	<1
other specified fall			105	1.4
unspecified fall			2216	29.8
fracture unspecified, reclassified from X59			3641	48.9
All			7444	100
Mechanism (NCIS)				
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	399	18.3		
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	724	33.1		
Falling/stumbling by slipping on same level	121	5.5		
Falling/stumbling by tripping on same level	222	10.2		
Other falling/stumbling on the same level	222	10.2		
Other specified falling/stumbling	71	3.2		
Unspecified falling/stumbling	427	19.5		
All	2186	100		
Location				
Home	885	40.5	1038	13.9
School other institution or pub admin area (includes hospital)	16	0.7	203	2.7
Residential/Correctional facility	139	6.4	520	7.0
Trade or service area	101	4.6	83	1.1
Other specified place	1029	47.1	434	5.8
Unspecified place	16	0.7	5166	69.4
All	2186	100.0	7444	100.0

Note: coding differences make comparisons based on cause and location difficult. Data provided as a guide only.

There is a large discrepancy between the total numbers for all fall deaths found in the ABS and NCIS datasets. This is primarily due to recoding of some ABS deaths originally coded to 'exposure to unspecified factor' (n=3641). To enable continuity of trend data, Harrison and Steenkamp (2002) proposed a revised indicator definition of falls that has been followed in this report. This involves transferring those cases classified under X59 'exposure to unspecified factor' in the 'other unintentional' group to the 'falls' group if they have at least one injury code denoting a fracture. This lack of specificity in the original dataset and subsequent recoding makes a comparative analysis of all fall fatalities included in these two datasets difficult, particularly in relation to the location and cause/mechanism of death.

Narrowing down the datasets to the location and cause codes specified for inclusion by the ABCB (see TABLE 9.0.2) produces a total of 1832 unintentional fall fatalities in the ABS data and 1713 in the NCIS data over the same five year period (2001-2005).

The largest discrepancy is in the final year of the analysis, where the ABS has recorded 585 building fall related deaths while the NCIS shows 386.

ABS numbers are higher than NCIS numbers in 5 of the 8 states and territories (Victoria, New South Wales, Tasmania, Australian Capital Territory and Northern Territory) and in 3 of the 5 years (2001, 2004 and 2005).

Although the absolute numbers differ quite substantially between the datasets, the proportion of deaths in each age group is quite similar. For example, 77% of NCIS cases and 82% of ABS cases are persons aged 60 years or more. There is also a very clear pattern in both datasets of deaths increasing as age increases.

Almost 60% of NCIS cases are female compared with half of the ABS cases. Although causes and mechanisms are difficult to compare across datasets as coding inconsistencies exist, some of the data for deaths involving specific items such as beds, chairs and stairs and steps are quite similar and display common trends over time.

Both of these datasets are probably underestimated. Clearly, not all fall related fatalities are reported to Coroners in all states. Particularly, where a fall was not necessarily reported to the Coroner as the primary cause of death, but was a primary instigator of the eventual cause of death (eg Pneumonia). Cases from 2005/06 – 2006/07 are not included in this analysis as many cases from these years are not yet closed and the datasets are incomplete.

Again, inconsistencies in coding make comparison on locations difficult although the home is clearly the most common location for all cases (52% of NCIS cases and 56% of ABS cases).

A more detailed table can be found in Appendix 3 showing data by individual year.

Table 9.0.2 All unintentional fall fatalities occurring in buildings, Australia 2001-2005

	NCIS		ABS	
	n	%	n	%
State or territory				
Victoria	589	34.4	700	38.2
New South Wales	496	29.0	544	29.7
Queensland	297	17.3	241	13.2
Western Australia	145	8.5	119	6.5
South Australia	94	5.5	87	4.7
Tasmania	58	3.4	99	5.4
Australian Capital Territory	19	1.1	23	1.3
Northern Territory	15	0.9	19	1.0
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0
Year of death				
2001	310	18.1	334	18.2
2002	309	18.0	265	14.5
2003	319	18.6	212	11.6
2004	389	22.7	436	23.8
2005	386	22.5	585	31.9
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0

	NCIS		ABS	
	n	%	n	%
Age group				
0-14	23	1.3	20	1.1
15-29	56	3.3	53	2.9
30-44	111	6.5	93	5.1
45-59	198	11.6	167	9.1
60-74	334	19.5	289	15.8
75+	989	57.7	1209	66.0
Missing	*	*	*	*
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0
Gender				
Male	726	42.4	924	50.4
Female	987	57.6	908	49.6
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0
Cause (ABS & some NCIS cases)				
same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling on and from stairs and steps	N/A		283	15.4
other fall on same level	230	13.4	192	10.5
from, out of or through building or structure	N/A		180	9.8
involving bed	N/A		123	6.7
on and from ladder	116	6.8	109	5.9
involving chair	77	4.5	63	3.4
other fall from one level to another	38	2.2	48	2.6
involving other furniture	N/A		35	1.9
involving wheelchair	N/A		19	1.0
on same level -collision with pushing by another person while being carried or supported by other persons	N/A		18	1.0
Unspecified fall	N/A		*	*
fracture unspecified, reclassified from X59	N/A		*	*
All	N/A		716	39.1
	N/A		40	2.2
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0
Mechanism (NCIS)				
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	279	16.3	N/A	
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	465	27.1	N/A	
Falling/stumbling by slipping on same level	111	6.5	N/A	
Falling/stumbling by tripping on same level	190	11.1	N/A	
Other falling/stumbling on the same level	199	11.6	N/A	
Other specified falling/stumbling	59	3.4	N/A	
Unspecified falling/stumbling	410	23.9	N/A	
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0
Location				
Home	898	52.4	1030	56.2
School other institution or pub admin area (includes hospital)	546	31.9	201	11.0
Residential/Correctional facility	146	8.5	519	28.3
Trade or service area	93	5.4	82	4.5
Other specified place	24	1.4	0	0.0
Unspecified place	6	0.4	0	0.0
All	1713	100.0	1832	100.0

Note: coding differences make comparisons based on cause and location difficult. Data provided as a guide only.

This report focuses on the NCIS fall fatality data as it contains much greater detail than the ABS data. The ABS data also lacks the narrative detail provided by the NCIS and suffers from inconsistent coding from year to year.

Table 9.0.3 State by state comparison- NCIS building fall deaths

	VIC		NSW		QLD		WA		SA		TAS		ACT		NT		Total	
	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
Product																		
Building Component or Fitting	374	63.5	304	61.3	176	59.3	39	26.9	24	25.5	31	53.4	8	42.1	6	40.0	962	56.2
Furnishing	83	14.1	50	10.1	23	7.7	18	12.4	7	7.4	4	6.9	1	5.3	3	20.0	189	11.0
Ground Surface and Conformations	47	8.0	64	12.9	42	14.1	44	30.3	19	20.2	11	19.0	7	36.8	1	6.7	235	13.7
Other and unspecified	85	14.4	78	15.7	56	18.9	44	30.3	44	46.8	12	20.7	3	15.8	5	33.3	327	19.1
All	589	100.0	496	100.0	297	100.0	145	100.0	94	100.0	58	100.0	19	100.0	15	100.0	1713	100.0
Detailed product																		
Bed	60	10.2	26	5.2	14	4.7	4	2.8	5	5.3	3	5.2	1	5.3	3	20.0	116	6.8
Floor	266	45.2	127	25.6	54	18.2	9	6.2	4	4.3	9	15.5	2	10.5	0	0.0	471	27.5
Ground surface	31	5.3	29	5.8	34	11.4	31	21.4	10	10.6	6	10.3	7	36.8	1	6.7	149	8.7
Stairs steps	58	9.8	85	17.1	54	18.2	12	8.3	8	8.5	9	15.5	2	10.5	2	13.3	230	13.4
Other and unspecified	174	29.5	229	46.2	141	47.5	89	61.4	67	71.3	31	53.4	7	36.8	9	60.0	747	43.6
All	589	100.0	496	100.0	297	100.0	145	100.0	94	100.0	58	100.0	19	100.0	15	100.0	1713	100.0

Table 9.0.3 shows:

- in 64% of Victorian cases a building component or fitting was implicated in the fall death; this is higher than the Australian overall proportion (56%) and higher than in every state or territory
- ground surface and conformations were implicated in a further 8% of deaths in Victoria, this was much lower than the overall Australian proportion (14%) and lower than all state and territories except for the Northern Territory (7%).

Table 9.0.3 also shows:

- in 10% of Victorian cases a bed was implicated in the fall death; this is well about the Australian overall proportion (7%) and higher than in every state or territory with the exception of the Northern Territory (20%)
- the proportion of deaths in which the floor was implicated was much higher in Victoria (45%) than Australia overall (28%) and all other states and territories
- the proportion of deaths in which the ground surface was implicated was lower in Victoria (5%) than Australia overall (9%) and all other states and territories
- the proportion of deaths in which stairs and steps were implicated was lower in Victoria (9.8%) than Australia overall (13.4%) and lower than all other states and territories except WA (8.3%) and SA (8.5%).

9.1 ANALYSIS OF VICTORIAN DEATHS FROM FALLS OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS: OVERVIEW

The data below includes all fall related deaths occurring in buildings between July 2000 and June 2005 investigated by the Victorian State Coroner and cases completed by December 2006. Cases still open in December 2006 were not able to be included in the data.

Cases were included and excluded based on criteria decided upon in consultation with the ABCB, as outlined in section 9.9.

The coding system for residential aged care for the National Coroners Information System (NCIS) differs from the national hospitalisations coding.

All Victorian building related fall fatalities

Table 9.1.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
< 1	*	*
1-9	*	*
15-24	6	1.2
25-34	8	1.6
35-44	8	1.6
45-54	21	4.3
55-64	41	8.5
65-74	57	11.8
75+	340	70.1
Total	485	100.0

- The majority (70.1%, n=340) of deaths resulting from falls occurring in buildings were people aged 75 years and over.
- Combined, persons aged 45 and over account for 94.6% (n=459) of deaths resulting from falls in buildings.

Table 9.1.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Female	216	44.5
Male	269	55.5
Total	485	100.0

- Males account for 55.5% (N=269) building fall related deaths and females for 44.5% (n=216). These proportions contrast with the non-fatal injury data, where females account for the majority of all fall injury.

Table 9.1.3 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by broad activity, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Being nursed or cared for	209	43.1
Domestic duties	46	9.5
Leisure activity	5	1.0
Other specified activity	63	13.0
Resting sleeping eating other personal activity	86	17.7
Unspecified activity	71	14.6
Working for income	5	1.0
Total	485	100.0

- Persons “being nursed or cared for” constitute the largest activity group (43.1%, n=209) among building fall related deaths in Victoria.
- Resting, sleeping, eating and other personal activity accounts for 17.7% (n=86) of these fatalities.

Table 9.1.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by broad location, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Home	227	46.8
Hospital or other health service	192	39.6
Other specified place	*	*
Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	*	*
Residential or correctional facility (including residential aged care)	39	8.0
School other institution or public administrative area	6	1.2
Trade or service area	19	3.9
Total	485	100.0

- Combined, 94.4% (n=458) of fatalities resulting from falls in buildings occurred in the home, a hospital or health service area or a residential or correctional facility (overwhelmingly nursing homes and aged care facilities).
- Of these locations, the home (46.8%, n=227) is the most prominent site, followed by Hospital or other health service area (39.6%, n=192) and residential of correctional facility (8.0%, n=39) respectively.

Table 9.1.5 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by specific location, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Boarding house hostel private hotel	*	*
Bus or railway station	*	*
Caravan mobile home residential	*	*
Entertainment drinking place	*	*
Flat apartment terrace house	52	10.7
Free standing house	169	34.8
Holiday resort	*	*
Home for elderly frail	26	5.4
Hospital	98	20.2
Other specified home	*	*
Other specified hospital or other health service	94	19.4
Other specified place	*	*
Other specified residential correctional facility	13	2.7
Other specified school other institution or public administrative area	*	*
Other specified trade or service area	8	1.6
Primary school public private state	*	*
Public administration place	*	*
Shop	6	1.2
Unspecified home	*	*
Total	485	100.0

- Over a third (34.8%, n=169) of fall related deaths occurring in buildings occurred in free standing houses and 10.7% (n=52) occurred in flats, apartments or terrace houses.
- 20.2% (n=98) of these falls leading to deaths occurred in a hospital, 19.4% (n= 94) in another specified health service area, and 5.4% (n=26) in a home for the elderly or frail.

Table 9.1.6 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by detailed cause group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
fall:from, out of or through building or structure	25	5.2
fall:involving bed	54	11.1
fall:involving chair	14	2.9
fall:involving other furniture	7	1.4
fall:involving wheelchair	*	*
fall:on and from ladder	22	4.5
fall:on and from scaffolding	*	*
fall:on and from stairs and steps	56	11.5
fall:other fall on same level	94	19.4
fall:same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	9	1.9
fall:unspecified fall	196	40.4
fall:while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*
Total	485	100.0

- The detailed cause of fall was unspecified in largest proportion (40.4%, 196) of fatalities related to falls occurring in buildings, and 19.4% (n=94) were coded as “other fall on same level”.
- 11.5% (n=560) of these fall fatalities occurred on and from stairs and steps, and 11.1% (n=54) of these fatalities involved a person falling out of, falling while getting out of, or falling onto a bed.
- 4.5% (n=22) of these fall fatalities were falls from ladders.

Table 9.1.7 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings, age group by activity, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Being nursed or cared for	Domestic duties	Leisure activity	Other specified activity	Resting sleeping eating other personal activity	Unspecified activity	Working for income	Total
< 1	*	0	0	0	*	0	0	*
1-9	0	0	0	*	0	0	0	*
15-24	0	0	*	*	0	0	*	6
25-34	*	0	*	*	*	*	0	8
35-44	*	0	0	*	*	0	*	8
45-54	*	*	0	7	7	*	0	21
55-64	5	*	*	13	9	11	0	41
65-74	17	15	0	*	11	8	*	57
75+	181	28	*	31	53	46	0	340
Total	209	46	5	63	86	71	5	485

- As shown earlier, the vast majority of fatalities resulting from falls in buildings are to middle aged and elderly people, this is particularly evident among those who died from falls sustained while undertaking domestic duties.
- There were no fatalities recorded in Victoria for those aged under 44 years undertaking domestic duties, and 93.5% of fatalities while undertaking domestic duties were aged 65 (n=43) years and over.

Table 9.1.8 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings by age group by gender, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Female	Male	Total
< 1	*	*	*
1-9	*	0	*
15-24	0	6	6
25-34	0	8	8
35-44	0	8	8
45-54	*	18	21
55-64	10	31	41
65-74	17	40	57
75+	183	157	340
Total	216	269	485

- Male fatalities substantially exceed female fatalities in all adult age groups except for those aged over 75 years.

Table 9.1.9 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings sex by location, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Home	Hospital or other health service	Other specified place	Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	Residential or correctional facility (including residential aged care)	School other institution or public administrative area	Trade or service area	
Female	84	101	0	0	26	*	*	216
Male	143	91	*	*	13	5	15	269
Total	227	192	*	*	39	6	19	485

- Males account for 63.0% (n=143) of fall fatalities in the home, while females account for a slight majority of fall fatalities in hospitals and health service areas (52.65, n=101).
- Females also account for 66.6% (n=26) of residential/correctional facilities, the vast majority of which occur in nursing homes and aged care facilities.

Table 9.1.10 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings detailed cause group by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Female	Male	Total
fall:from, out of or through building or structure	*	21	25
fall:involving bed	34	20	54
fall:involving chair	9	5	14
fall:involving other furniture	*	*	7
fall:involving wheelchair	0	*	*
fall:on and from ladder	0	22	22
fall:on and from scaffolding	0	*	*
fall:on and from stairs and steps	16	40	56
fall:other fall on same level	47	47	94
fall:same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	5	*	9
fall:unspecified fall	94	102	196
fall:while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*	*
	216	269	485

- Males account for the vast majority of fatalities incurred in circumstances that would usually be associated with home and building maintenance. Males constitute a combined total 91.7% (n=44) of all fall deaths from, out of or through building or structure, on and from ladders and on and from scaffolding in a home environment.
- Males also account for 71.4% (n=40) of deaths from falls on and from stairs and steps.
- “Other falls on same level” are evenly split between genders (50.0%, n=94 each) and males slightly exceed females in terms of fatalities arising from unspecified falls in buildings (52.0%, n=102).

9.2 HOME FALL FATALITIES: VICTORIA

Table 9.2.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in the home by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
< 1	*	*
1-9	*	*
15-24	*	*
25-34	*	*
35-44	5	2.2
45-54	17	7.5
55-64	33	14.5
65-74	38	16.7
75+	125	55.1
Total	227	100.0

- As with fatalities related to falls in buildings, fatalities arising from falls in the home are concentrated around those aged over 44 years (93.9%, n=213).

Table 9.2.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in the home by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Female	84	37.0
Male	143	63.0
Total	227	100.0

- Males account for almost two thirds of Victorian home fall fatalities in the time period covered by this analysis (63.0%, n=143), this proportion of 7.5% higher than the percentage of all building fall fatalities that are males.

Table 9.2.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in the home by broad activity, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Being nursed or cared for	*	*
Domestic duties	43	18.9
Leisure activity	*	*
Other specified activity	48	21.1
Resting sleeping eating other personal activity	67	29.5
Unspecified activity	60	26.4
Working for income	*	*
Total	227	100.0

- “Resting, sleeping, eating or other personal activity” (29.5%, n= 67), “unspecified activity” (26.4%, n=60) and “other specified activity” (21.1%, n=48) account for the majority of home fall fatalities.
- Persons who fell while engaged in domestic duties constitute 18.9% (n=43) of home fall deaths recorded in Victoria between 2000/01-2004/05.

Table 9.2.5 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in the home by detailed cause group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Fall:from, out of or through building or structure	18	7.9
Fall:involving bed	13	5.7
Fall:involving chair	*	*
Fall:involving other furniture	5	2.2
Fall:involving wheelchair	*	*
Fall:on and from ladder	19	8.4
Fall:on and from scaffolding	*	*
Fall:on and from stairs and steps	41	18.1
Fall:other fall on same level	43	18.9
Fall:same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	6	2.6
Fall:unspecified fall	76	33.5
Fall:while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*
Total	227	100.0

- Over a third (33.5%, n=76) of fall fatalities in the home are cause coded as “unspecified”.
- Same level falls account for 18.9% (n=43) and falls on and from stairs and steps account for 18.1% (n=41) of home fall fatalities.

Table 9.2.6 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in the home, activity by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	< 1	1-9	15-24	25-34	35-44	45-54	55-64	65-74	75+	Total
Being nursed or cared for	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	0	*
Domestic duties	0	0	0	0	0	*	*	14	26	43
Leisure activity	0	0	*	*	0	0	*	0	0	*
Other specified activity	0	*	*	0	*	5	11	*	26	48
Resting sleeping eating other personal activity	*	0	0	*	*	7	9	11	35	67
Unspecified activity	0	0	0	0	0	*	10	8	38	60
Working for income	0	0	*	0	*	0	0	*	0	*
Total	*	*	*	*	5	17	33	38	125	227

- While 71.8% (n=163) of all home fall fatalities are aged 65 years and over, 93.0% (n=40) of persons suffering fatal falls while undergoing domestic duties are aged 65 years and over.
- In a large percentage of cases (26.4%, n=60) the person's activity at the time of the fatal fall was coded as "unspecified".

Table 9.2.7 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in the home, detailed cause group by age gender, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Female	Male	Total
fall:from, out of or through building or structure	*	15	18
fall:involving bed	9	*	13
fall:involving chair	0	*	*
fall:involving other furniture	*	*	5
fall:involving wheelchair	0	*	*
fall:on and from ladder	0	19	19
fall:on and from scaffolding	0	*	*
fall:on and from stairs and steps	11	30	41
fall:other fall on same level	26	17	43
fall:same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	*	*	6
fall:unspecified fall	28	48	76
fall:while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*	*
Total	84	143	227

- 92.1% (n=35) of fall fatalities from, out of or through a building or structure and on and from ladders or scaffolding in the home are males.
- 73.0% (n=30) of fatalities arising from falls on and from stairs and steps are males. This contrasts with national and Victorian hospital admission data, where females constitute the majority of stair and step fall injuries.

9.3 BUILDING RELATED FALL FROM HEIGHTS FATALITIES: VICTORIA

9.3.1 Overview

Table 9.3.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from height by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

	N	%
1-9	*	*
15-24	*	*
25-34	6	5.8
35-44	5	4.8
45-54	7	6.7
55-64	14	13.5
65-74	21	20.2
75+	47	45.2
Total	104	100.0

- 81.7% (n=89) of fatal falls from height are suffered by those aged 45 years and over.

Table 9.3.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from height by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

	N	%
Female	20	19.2
Male	84	80.8
Total	104	100.0

- The proportion of male fatalities (80.8%, n=84) related to falls from height is much greater than for all fatal falls in buildings and fatal falls in the home.

Table 9.3.3 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from height by broad activity, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

	N	%
Being nursed or cared for	6	5.8
Domestic duties	29	27.9
Leisure activity	*	*
Other specified activity	41	39.4
Resting sleeping eating other personal activity	14	13.5
Unspecified activity	8	7.7
Working for income	*	*
Total	104	100.0

- 27.9% (n=29) of fall from height fatalities occurred while the person was undertaking domestic duties, 39.4% (n=41) of these fatalities were coded as being engaged in an “other specified activity”.

Table 9.3.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from height by broad location, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

	N	%
Home	79	76.0
Hospital or other health service	5	4.8
Other specified place	*	*
Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	*	*
Residential correctional facility	*	*
School other institution or public administrative area	*	*
Trade or service area	14	13.5
Total	104	100.0

- A large majority of fall from height fatalities (76.0%, n= 79) occur in a home environment. This proportion is significantly greater than the 46.8% (n=227) of all building related fall fatalities that occur in homes.

Table 9.3.5 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from height by mechanism, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

	N	%
Fall through roof	6	5.8
Fall from roof	11	10.6
Fall off balcony	*	*
Fall from window	*	*
Fall through skylight	*	*
Fall from ladder	22	21.2
Fall on/down stairs	57	54.8
Total	104	100.0

- Over fifty percent (54.8%, n=57) of included fall from height fatalities were falls on or down stairs.
- Falls from ladders constitute 21.2% (n=22) of these deaths, and falls through roofs account for 10.6% (n=11).

Activity

- All fall from height fatalities while undertaking domestic duties included in this analysis are persons aged 45 years and over.

Table 9.3.6 Frequency of deaths related to falls from height, age group by detailed cause, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	fall:from, out of or through building or structure	fall:on and from ladder	fall:on and from scaffolding	fall:on and from stairs and steps	Total
1-9	*	0	0	0	*
15-24	*	0	0	0	*
25-34	*	0	0	*	6
35-44	*	*	0	*	5
45-54	*	*	0	*	7
55-64	*	*	0	10	14
65-74	6	8	0	7	21
75+	6	10	*	30	47
Total	25	22	*	56	104

- Over fifty percent (53.6%, n=30) of deaths resulting from falls on and from stairs and steps are aged 75 years and over.

Table 9.3.7 Frequency of deaths related to falls from height, location by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	Female	Male	Total
Home	14	65	79
Hospital or other health service	*	*	5
Other specified place	0	*	*
Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	0	*	*
Residential correctional facility	*	0	*
School other institution or public administrative area	*	*	*
Trade or service area	*	11	14
Total	20	84	104

- 76.0% (n=79) of fall from height fatalities occur in the home, and 82.3% (n=65) of these deaths are males.

9.4.2 Stairs and Steps Fatalities: Victoria

Age

Table 9.4.1 * Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring on stairs and steps by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
25-34	*	*
35-44	*	*
45-54	*	*
55-64	10	17.9
65-74	7	12.5
75+	30	53.6
Total	56	100.0

- There were no fatalities from falls on and from stairs and steps aged less than 25 years.
- Over eighty percent (83.9%, n=47) of Victorian stair and step fall fatalities are aged 55 years and over.

Sex

Table 9.4.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring on stairs and steps by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Female	16	28.6
Male	40	71.4
Total	56	100.0

- 71.4% (n=40) of stair and step fall fatalities are male, this is substantially higher than the male proportion of all building related fall fatalities (55.5%) but less than that displayed in the analysis of all fall from height fatalities (80.8%).

Location

Table 9.4.3 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring on stairs and steps by location, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	N	%
Home	41	73.2
Hospital or other health service	*	*
Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	*	*
Residential correctional facility	*	*
School other institution or public administrative area	*	*
Trade or service area	9	16.1
Total	56	100.0

- 73.2% (n=41) of Victorian stair and step fall related fatalities occurred in a home environment, and 16.1% (n=9) occurred in a trade or service area.

Activity

- The majority of stair and step fall related fatalities are coded as “other specified activity” (55.4%, n=31).
- 23.2% (n=13) of these deaths are coded as occurring while the person was “resting, sleeping, eating or other personal activity”.

Age by Sex

- All stair and step fall fatalities aged less than 45 years are males, and there are only a total of three female fatalities under the age of 75 years.

Location by Age Group

Table 9.4.4 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring on stairs and steps, location by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

	25-34	35-44	45-54	55-64	65-74	75+	Total
Home	*	*	*	9	6	21	41
Hospital or other health service	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Recreation area place mainly for informal recreational activity	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Residential correctional facility	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
School other institution or public administrative area	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Trade or service area	*	*	*	*	*	*	9
Total	*	*	*	10	7	30	56

- Nearly three quarters 73.2% (n=41) of all Victorian stair and step fall related fatalities included in this analysis occurred in the home.

9.5 RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE FACILITIES: FALL FATALITIES (NURSING HOMES & HOMES FOR THE ELDERLY)

Due to terminology used by National Coroners Information System (version 1) residential aged care facilities have been divided into two types of facilities for analysis: nursing homes and homes for the elderly.

In the analysis of fatal falls in nursing homes, residential aged care facilities and hospitals, the data aggregated under the location categories of “hospital or other health service” and “residential or correctional facility” in tables 9.30 – 9.43 have been recoded and analysed separately in order provide greater insight into the circumstances surrounding the fatal fall. The categories are as follows:

- Nursing homes are assumed to include all locations coded as “hospital or other health service” with the activity code “being nursed or cared for”.

- Other residential aged care facilities are assumed to include all locations coded broadly coded as “residential/correctional facility”, and specifically coded as “home for the elderly, frail”.
- Hospitals are assumed to include all locations broadly coded as “hospital or other health service” and specifically coded as “hospital”.

Nursing homes

A total of 94 deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes were investigated by the Victorian Coroner in 2000/01 to 2004/05. Deaths related to falls in nursing homes accounted for over 19 percent of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings.

Age

Table 9.5.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Age group	N	%
0- 44	0	0
45-54	*	*
55-64	0	0
65-74	*	*
75+	89	94.68
Total	94	100

- Persons aged 75 years and over were 95 percent of deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes. Persons aged 65 years and over were 99 percent of all deaths.

Sex

Table 9.5.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes by sex, 2000/01 – 2004/05, Victoria.

Sex	N	%
Female	51	54.0%
Male	43	46.0%
Total	94	100.0%

- Females were 54 percent of all deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes and males were 46 percent of deaths.

Table 9.5.3 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes by age group and sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Age group	Female	Male	Total
0- 44	0	0	0
45-54	0	*	*
65-74	*	*	*
75+	49	40	89
Total	51	43	94

- Females aged 75 years and over were 52 percent (n=49) of all deaths and 96 percent of female deaths.
- Males aged 75 years and over were 43 percent (n= 40) of all deaths and 93 percent of male deaths.

Cause of fall in nursing homes

Table 9.5.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes by cause, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Cause of fall	N	%
Fall: involving bed	17	18.1
Fall: involving chair	6	6.4
Fall: involving other furniture	*	*
Fall: involving wheelchair	*	*
Fall: other fall on same level	19	20.2
Fall: unspecified fall	49	52.1
Total	94	100.0

- The cause of the fall was unspecified in over 52% of deaths.
- The most common specified causes of fall related deaths in nursing homes were: fall: other fall on same level (20% n=19), a fall involving a bed (18% n=17), and fall: involving a chair (6% n=6).

Activity at time of fall in nursing home

The activity at the time of fall for deaths related to falls occurring in nursing homes in Victoria in 2000/01-2004/05 was ‘being nursed or cared for’ for all cases (n=94).

Homes for the elderly

A total of 26 deaths related to falls occurring in homes for the elderly in 2000/01 to 2004/05 in Victoria were reported to the Victorian Coroner. Deaths related to falls in homes for the elderly accounted for over 5 percent of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings.

Sex

Table 9.5.5 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in homes for the elderly by sex in 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Sex	N	%
Female	18	69.2
Male	8	30.8
Total	26	100.0

- Females were 69.0% (n=18) of all deaths related to falls occurring in homes for the elderly and males were 30% (n=8) of deaths.

Age

All deaths related to falls occurring in homes for the elderly in 2000/01 to 2004/05 in Victoria were in persons aged 75 years and over (n=26).

- The mean age was 87.9 (standard deviation 5.74) and a minimum age of 76 years and a maximum age of 98 years.
- Mean age for females was 89.7 years and for males 83.8 years.

Cause of falls in homes for the elderly

Table 9.5.6 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring homes for the elderly by cause, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Cause of fall	N	%
Fall: involving bed	*	*
Fall: involving chair	*	*
Fall: on and from stairs and steps	*	*
Fall: other fall on same level	7	26.9
Fall: same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling	*	*
Fall: unspecified fall	12	46.2
Total	26	100.0

- The cause of the fatal fall was unspecified in over 46% of deaths.
- The most common specified cause of a fall related to deaths in homes for the elderly were: 'other falls on the same level' (27% n=7); fall: involving a bed (12% n=3) and fall: involving a chair (8% n=2).

Activity at time of fall – falls in homes for the elderly

Table 9.5.7 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in homes for the elderly, by activity at time of fall, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Activity at time of fall	N	%
Being nursed or cared for	12	46.2
Resting, sleeping, eating or other personal activity	9	34.6
Unspecified activity	5	19.2
Total	26	100.0

- Being nursed or cared for was the activity being undertaken when the fall incident occurred for 46 percent (n=12) of persons. The other major activity being undertaken at the time of the fall incident was ‘resting, sleeping, eating or other personal activity’ (35% n=9).

9.6 HOSPITALS FALL FATALITIES: VICTORIA

9.6.1 Overview

A total of ninety eight deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals in 2000/01 to 2004/05 in Victoria were reported to the Victorian Coroner. Deaths related to falls in hospitals accounted for over 20 percent of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings.

Age

Table 9.6.1.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals by age group, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Age group	N	%
< 1	*	*
1-14	0	0
15-24	0	0
25-34	*	*
35-44	*	*
45-54	*	*
55-64	5	5.1
65-74	12	12.2
75+	76	77.6
Total	98	100.0

- Over three quarters of deaths occurred in the 75 years and over age group (78% n=76). Persons aged 65 years and over were 90 percent of all deaths (n=88).
- Mean age of deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals was 78.6 years with a maximum of 98 years and a minimum of 0 years (standard deviation =14.8).

Sex

Table 9.6.1.2 Frequency and percentage of death related to falls occurring in hospitals by gender, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Gender	N	%
Female	50	51.0
Male	48	49.0
Total	98	100.00

- Females accounted for 51.0% of the deaths and males 49%.

Table 9.6.1.3 Frequency of deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals by age group and sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria.

Age group	Female	Male	Total
< 1	*	0	*
25-34	0	*	*
35-44	0	*	*
45-54	0	*	*
55-64	*	*	5
65-74	5	7	12
75+	42	34	76
Total	50	48	98

- Females aged 75 years and over were 43 percent (n=42) of all fall related deaths occurring in hospitals and 84 percent of female deaths.
- Males aged 75 years and over were 35 percent (n=34) of all fall related deaths occurring in hospitals and 71 percent of male deaths.

Cause of fall in hospital

Table 9.6.1.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals by cause, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

Cause of fall	N	%
Fall: from, out of or through building or structure	*	*
Fall: involving bed	18	18.4
Fall: involving chair	*	*
Fall: on and from ladder	*	*
Fall: on and from stairs and steps	*	*
Fall: other fall on same level	16	16.3
Fall: same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	*	*
Fall: unspecified fall	52	53.1
Fall: while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*
Total	98	100.0

- The cause was unspecified in over 53% of these fatal falls.
- The most common specified cause of falls related to deaths in hospitals was a fall from bed (18% n=18), followed by other falls on the same level (16% n=16) and a fall involving a chair (4% n=4).

Activity at time of fall

The activity at the time of fall for deaths related to falls occurring in hospitals in Victoria in 2000/01-2004/05 was 'being nursed or cared for' for all cases (n=98)

9.7 FALLS FROM BEDS FATALITIES: VICTORIA

9.7.1 OVERVIEW

A total of 54 deaths related to falls from beds in 2000/01 to 2004/05 were reported to the Victorian Coroner. Deaths related to falls from beds in buildings were over 11 percent of deaths related to falls occurring in buildings.

Age

Table 9.7.1.1 Frequency and percentage of deaths in buildings related to falls from bed by age group, 2000/01- 2004/05, Victoria

Age group	N	%
0- 44	0	0
45-54	*	*
55-64	*	*
65-74	*	*
75+	48	88.9
Total	54	100.0

- Eighty nine percent of deaths from falls from beds were persons aged 75 years and over (n= 48). Persons aged 65 years and over were 93 percent of all deaths. No deaths were recorded for persons under the age of 45 years.

Sex

Table 9.7.1.2 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from beds in buildings by sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

Gender	N	%
Female	34	63.0
Male	20	37.0
Total	54	100.0

- Females deaths were 63% (n=34) of all deaths due to falls from beds, with males 37% (n=20) of deaths.

Table 9.7.1.3 Frequency of deaths related to falls from beds by age group and sex, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

Age Group	Female	Male	Total
45-54	*	0	*
55-64	*	*	*
65-74	*	0	*
75+	29	19	48
Total	34	20	54

- Females aged 75 years and greater were 85 percent (n=29) of all deaths related to falls from beds and 85 percent of female deaths.
- Males aged 75 years and greater were 95 percent (n=19) of all deaths related to falls from beds and 95 percent of male deaths.

Table 9.7.1.4 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from beds occurring in buildings by location of fall, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

Location of fall	N	%
Home	13	24.0
Hospital	18	33.0
Nursing Home	17	31.0
Home for the elderly	*	*
Residential correctional facility (not home for elderly)	*	*
Total	54	100.0

- About a third of the deaths (33% n=18) were related to falls from beds in hospitals, 31 percent (n=18) falls from beds in nursing homes and a quarter of deaths (24% n=13) to falls from bed in the home.

Activity at time of fall- falls from beds

Table 9.7.1.5 Frequency and percentage of deaths related to falls from beds in buildings by activity at time of fall, 2000/01-2004/05, Victoria

Activity at time of fall	N	%
Being nursed or cared for	40	74.1
Other specified & unspecified activity	*	*
Resting, sleeping, eating, other personal activity	12	22.2
Total	54	100.0

- 74% (n=40) of persons were being nursed or cared for at the time of the fall. 22% (n=12) were 'resting, sleeping eating or other personal activity'.

9.8 FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS IN AUSTRALIA

9.8.1 Introduction

The following data relates to national hospital utilisations due to fall related hospital admissions. One of the disadvantages of the national hospital utilisation data is that it records events as hospital separations and not as individuals. The data presented in the following section is national hospital separations. It is important to note that hospital separations do not equal fall events, as not all fall events result in injury or hospital admissions. Hospital separations do not directly equate with hospitals admissions either, as the number of hospital separations may be greater than the number of hospital admissions for fall related admissions due to the inclusion of transfers between hospitals in separation data. Hospital separations may also include multiple counting due to re-admissions for the same fall event.

In an attempt to quantify the possible difference between hospital admissions and hospital separations due to inter hospital transfers, the proportion of modes of admissions known to be 'admitted patient transfers' is provided for each type of data category in a box at the beginning of the appropriate sections. Currently no method of excluding readmissions is available for the national data. Overall, the factor by which hospital separations over-represents the actual number of hospitalised fall injury is approximately 10%.

Where data cell counts were less than 5, data has been either collapsed or suppressed (denoted by *) to prevent possible patient identification, and this is noted in relevant tables.

Injury severity has been coded using the International Classification of Diseases-based Injury Severity Score (ICISS). Further information on this code is provided at the end of this chapter.

The information presented in the following sections uses separations coded as other external causes of accidental injury - Falls W00-W19. This data excludes: assault, fall (in) (from): animal, burning building, into fire, into water, machinery, transport vehicle and intentional self-harm. Further information on data and coding is provided at the end of this chapter.

9.8.2 Unintentional Fall Related Hospital Separations, Australia, 1999/00-2004/05 (n = 1,018,651)

There was a total of 1,018, 651 fall related hospital separations for the 6 years 1999/00 to 2004/05, an average of 169,775 fall related hospital separations per year. This overview data of all fall separations is presented here to provide a context for falls in buildings (see section 9.8).

Age and sex distribution

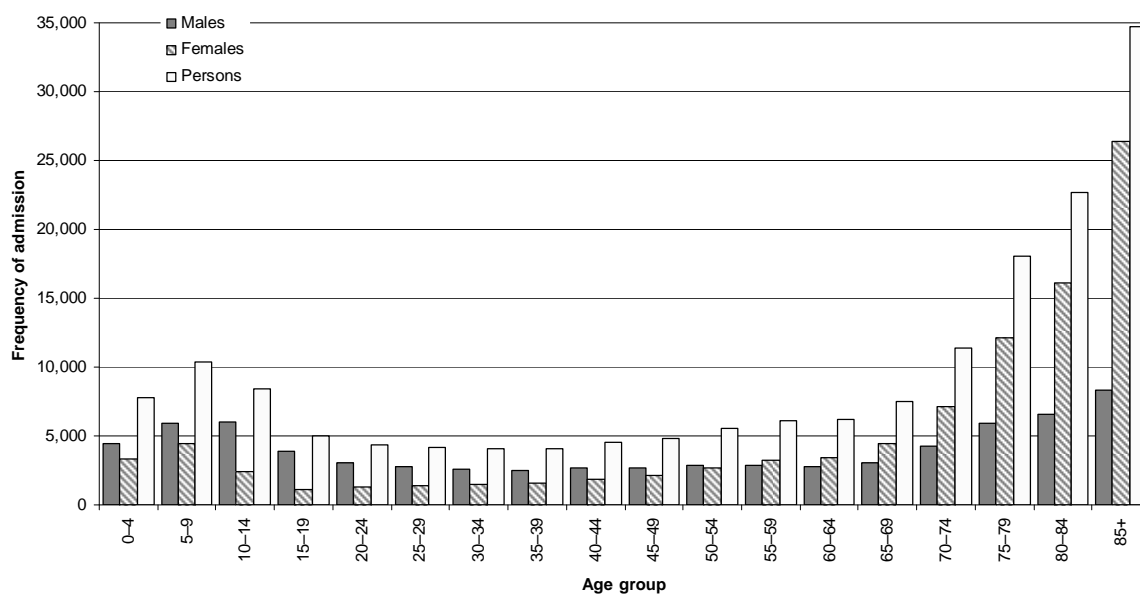


Figure 9.8.2.1 Annual average frequency of fall related hospital separations by age and sex (5 years groups to 85+), Australia, 1999/00-2004/05.

Age

- Annual average fall related hospital separations increased in each age group over the 60-65 years age group, with annual average separations rising from 7,511 for the age group 65-69 years to 34,739 separations for the group aged 85 years or greater.
- Annual average fall related hospital separations were higher in the 5-9 age group than all other age groups under the age group 70-74 years, with an annual average of 10,345 fall related hospitalisations for persons aged 5-9 years.

Sex

- Annual average fall related hospital separations were higher for males than females in each of the 5 year age groupings from 0-4 to 50-54. This situation was reversed in the 5 year age groupings from 55-59 to 85 +, with annual average fall related hospitalisations in females higher than in males.

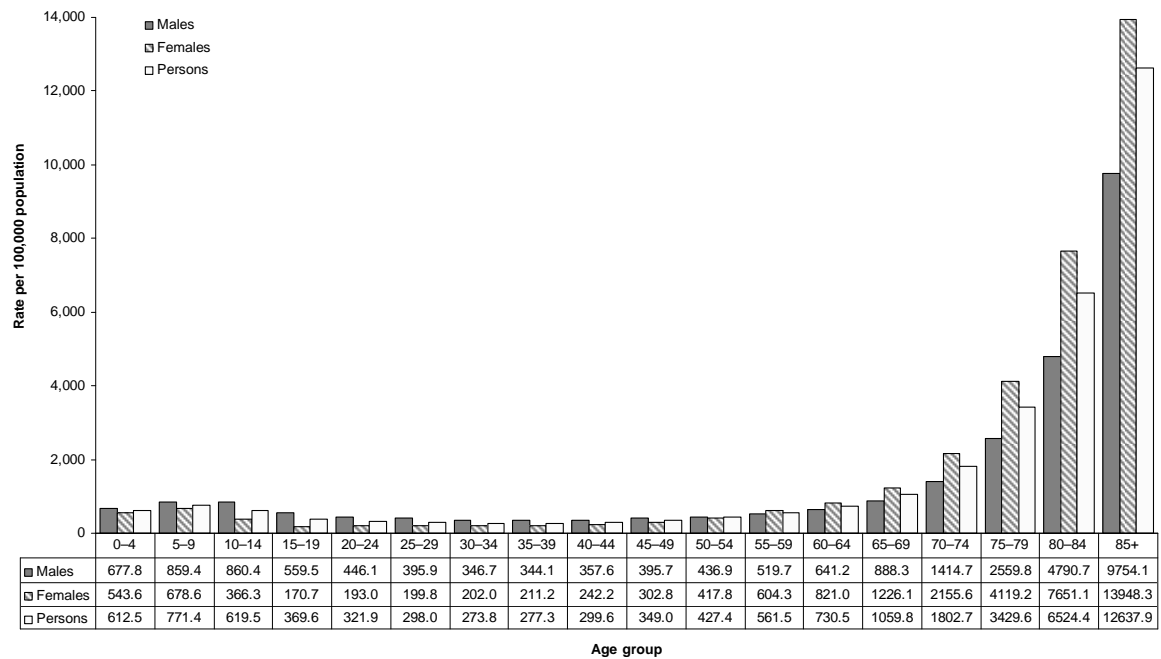


Figure 9.8.2.1 Annual average rate of fall related age specific hospital separations by age and sex (5 year groups to 85+), Australia, 1999/00-2004/05.

Age

- The rate of fall related hospital separations increases sharply from 1059.8 per 100,000 of population in the 65-69 age group to 12637.9 per 100,000 of population for persons aged 85 plus.
- Rates for younger age groups were higher than those for adults less than 65 years of age, with rates over 600 per 100,000 for all 5 year age groupings under 15 years of age.

Sex

- The sex specific rate per 100,000 population for fall related hospital separations for all 5 year age groupings under 55 years was higher in males than females, however after the age of 55 the female age specific rates for all 5 year age groupings was higher than males.

9.8.3 Trend in the frequency and rate of fall related hospital separations

Trend analysis covers the 6 year period from July 1999 to June 2005. Age adjusted rates (Figure 9.8.3.1) were calculated using direct standardisation, taking the estimated resident population as the Australian population on the 30th June 2001.

Frequency

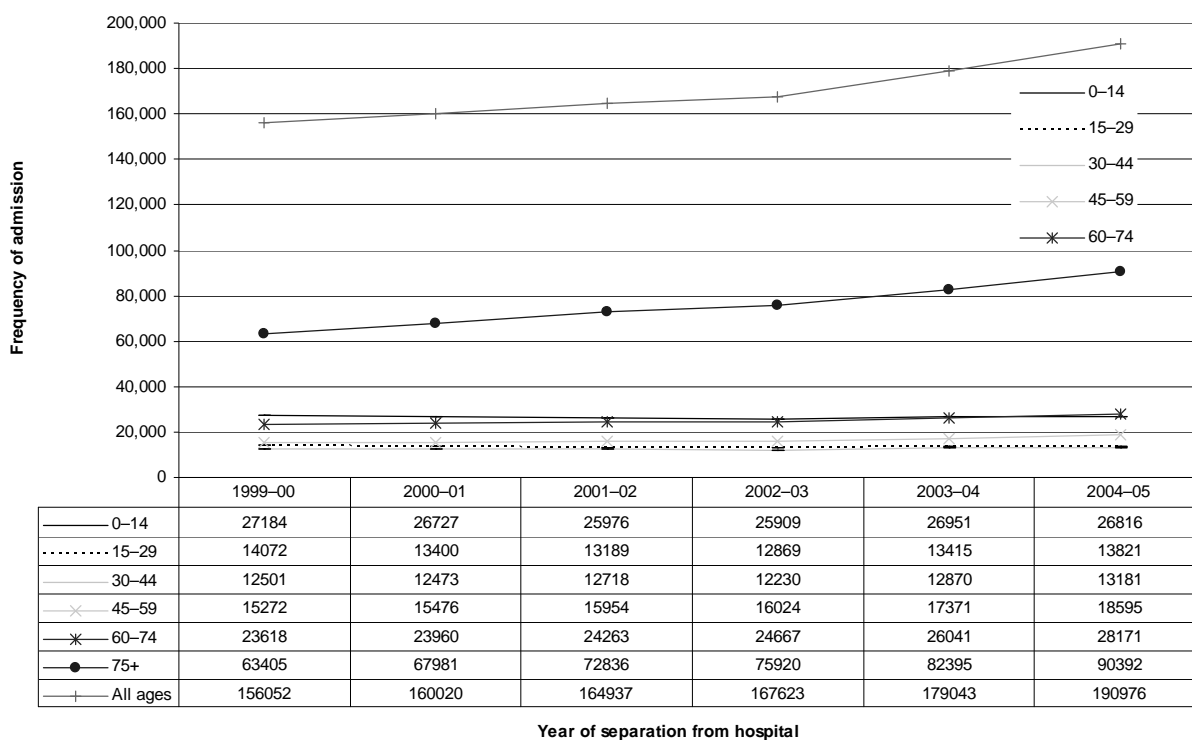


Figure 9.8.3.1 Trend in the frequency of fall related hospital separations by broad age group, Australia, 1999/00-2004/05

- The frequency of separations for fall related hospitalisations for all ages increased by 22% (from 156,052 in 1999/00 to 190,976 separations in 2004/05).
- The frequency of separations for fall related hospitalisations increased in the 60-74 age group by 19% (from 23,618 to 28,171) and in the 75+ age group by 43% (from 63,405 to 90,392).

9.2.2.2 Rates

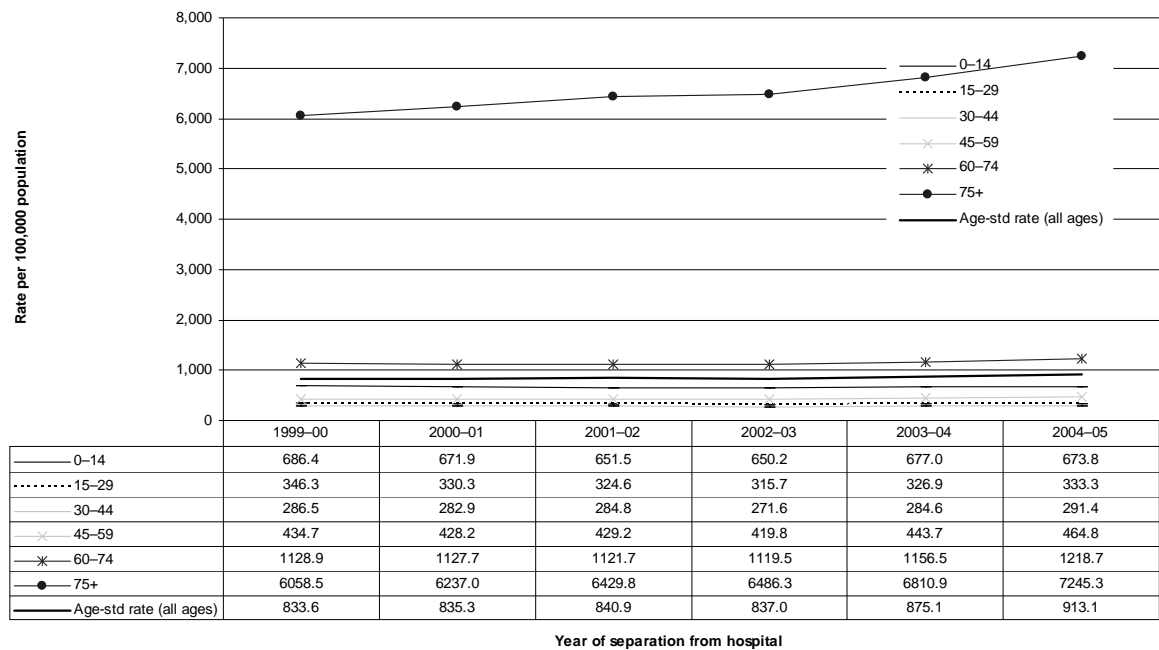


Figure 9.8.3.2 Trend in the rates of fall related hospital separations by broad age group, Australia, 1999/00-2004/05/100,000 population

- The all ages (age standardised) fall related hospital separations rate increased by 9.6 % over the 6 year period, from 833.6 separations per 100,000 population per year in 1999/00 to 913.1 separations per 100,000 population per year in 2004/05.
- The fall related hospital separation rates for the age specific groups 1-14 years (686.4 to 673.8) and 15-29 years (345.3 to 333.3) decreased slightly with all other age groups rising for the 1990/00-2004/05 time period.

9.8.4 Causes of injury

All fall injury related hospital separations

Table 9.8.4.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations ranked by cause, Australia, 1999/00-2004/05 (n=1,018,651)

	1999-00	2000-01	2001-02	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Fall on same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling	43,199	46,302	48,450	43,512	44,791	47,770	274,024	26.9%
<i>Slipping</i>	NA	NA	NA	14,869	14,766	15,833	45,475	4.5%
<i>Tripping</i>	NA	NA	NA	22,086	24,374	26,183	72,648	7.1%
<i>Stumbling</i>	NA	NA	NA	6,519	5,651	5,754	17,929	1.8%
Other fall on same level	14,953	16,884	21,837	26,391	30,501	33,339	143,905	14.1%
Fall on and from stairs and steps	8,450	8,769	9,133	9,448	10,156	11,197	57,153	5.6%
Fall involving bed	6,093	6,376	6,763	7,119	7,295	7,675	41,321	4.1%
Other fall from one level to another	7,360	7,281	6,943	6,221	6,145	6,473	40,423	4.0%
Fall involving playground equipment	6,103	5,892	6,084	6,310	6,442	6,284	37,115	3.6%
Other fall on same level due to collision with, or pushing by, another person	5,667	4,952	5,108	4,916	5,410	4,792	30,845	3.0%
Fall involving chair	4,343	4,399	4,563	4,820	5,195	5,480	28,800	2.8%
Fall on and from ladder	3,989	4,119	4,217	4,058	4,428	4,744	25,555	2.5%
Fall from, out of or through building or structure	4,080	3,989	4,085	4,216	4,195	4,336	24,901	2.4%
Fall involving ice-skates, skis, roller-skates or skateboards	3,784	4,164	3,249	3,087	3,382	3,449	21,115	2.1%
Fall from tree	1,694	1,679	1,646	1,573	1,383	1,397	9,372	0.9%
Fall involving other furniture	970	957	1,090	1,058	1,174	1,125	6,374	0.6%
Fall involving wheelchair	762	735	793	853	890	996	5,029	0.5%
Diving or jumping into water causing injury other than drowning or submersion	474	525	524	453	549	559	3,084	0.3%
Fall while being carried or supported by other persons	469	442	463	549	556	532	3,011	0.3%
Fall on and from scaffolding	354	298	271	327	334	377	1,961	0.2%
Fall from cliff	220	217	209	423	407	407	1,883	0.2%
Fall on same level involving ice and snow	83	61	50	90	71	64	419	0.0%
Unspecified fall	43,005	41,979	39,459	42,199	45,739	49,980	262,361	25.8%
Total	156,052	160,020	164,937	167,623	179,043	190,976	1,018,651	100.0%

Note: Almost 26% of hospital separations were coded as an unspecified fall. The proportions for slipping, tripping and stumbling shown separately are under estimates as these breakdowns were not separately available for 1999/00-2001/02.

The major causes in rank order were:

- Fall on same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling (26.9%)
- Other fall on same level (14.1 %)
- Falls on and from stairs or steps (5.6%)
- Fall involving bed (4.1%)
- Other fall involving fall from one level to another (4.0%)

9.8.5 Location (place of occurrence of injury)

All fall injury related hospital separations

Broad location

Table 9.8.5.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations by location of injury occurrence (broad), Australia, 1999/00-2004/05

	1999-00	2000-01	2001-02	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Home	58482	60392	63446	63215	68594	72745	386874	38.00
Residential institution	13958	9795	9538	15612	18073	20091	87067	9.00
School, other institution & public administration area	11669	19113	21678	18055	17517	17751	105783	10.0
Sports and athletics area	9185	7816	7640	7078	7502	7399	46620	5.0
Street and highway	5078	5628	5748	6026	6012	6383	34875	3.0
Trade and service area	5295	5090	5514	5384	5585	6042	32910	3.0
Industrial and construction area	2200	2072	1573	1368	1401	1197	9811	1.0
Farm	533	469	438	490	403	491	2824	0.0
Other specified place of occurrence	6057	6830	6713	5301	5981	5909	36791	0.40
Unspecified place of occurrence	43595	41880	42321	44471	47811	52905	272983	27.0
Place not reported/not applicable	0	935	328	623	164	63	2113	0.0
Total	156052	160020	164937	167623	179043	190976	1018651	100.0

- The location of the fall was unspecified in 27% of all separations. The most common place of occurrence for falls was the home (38%), followed by schools and other institutions and public administration areas (10%), residential institutions (9%) and sports and athletics areas (5%).

Specific location of fall related hospital separations of all falls

Table 9.8.5.2 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations by specific fall locations of injury occurrence, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Driveway to home	1065	989	1020	3074	0.6%
Other and unspecified place in home	62097	67605	71691	201393	37.5%
Prison	77	75	90	242	0.0%
Juvenile detention centre	13	8	7	28	0.0%
Military camp	9	6	13	28	0.0%
Aged care facilities	14870	17392	19260	51522	9.6%
Other specified residential institution	463	472	586	1521	0.3%
Unspecified residential institution	177	120	135	432	0.1%
School	4740	4769	4848	14357	2.7%
Health Service area	12161	11822	11930	35913	6.7%
Other specified institution and public administrative area	1153	926	973	3052	0.6%
Sporting grounds (outdoor)	4689	5060	4817	14566	2.7%
Sporting hall (indoor)	579	644	646	1869	0.3%
Swimming centre	155	164	146	465	0.1%
Racetrack and racecourse	62	70	76	208	0.0%
Skating rink	409	422	422	1253	0.2%
Skiing	510	416	562	1488	0.3%
Other specified sports and athletic areas	375	396	372	1143	0.2%
Sports and athletic areas, unspecified	295	329	358	982	0.2%
Roadway	1306	1675	1744	4725	0.9%
Sidewalk	4097	3974	4274	12345	2.3%
Cycleway	15	13	9	37	0.0%
Other specified public highway, street or road	223	182	220	625	0.1%
Unspecified public highway, street or road	381	168	135	684	0.1%
Shop and store	2316	2548	2711	7575	1.4%
Commercial garage	121	101	111	333	0.1%
Office building	113	98	96	307	0.1%
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	1924	1982	2189	6095	1.1%
Other specified trade and service area	774	704	782	2260	0.4%
Unspecified trade and service area	134	152	153	439	0.1%
Construction area	642	634	571	1847	0.3%
Demolition site	10	6	6	22	0.0%
Factory and plant	268	347	291	906	0.2%
Mine and quarry	83	95	71	249	0.0%
Shipyards	19	16	18	53	0.0%
Other specified industrial and construction area	160	109	93	362	0.1%
Unspecified industrial and construction area	186	194	147	527	0.1%
Farm	490	403	491	1384	0.3%
Area of still water	131	142	148	421	0.1%
Stream of water	245	305	260	810	0.2%
Large area of water	211	292	317	820	0.2%
Beach	616	666	637	1919	0.4%
Forest	154	190	177	521	0.1%
Other specified countryside	383	548	450	1381	0.3%
Parking lot	320	345	429	1094	0.2%
Other specified place of occurrence	3240	3493	3491	10224	1.9%
Unspecified place of occurrence	44471	47811	52905	145187	27.0%
Place not reported/not applicable	691	165	98	954	0.2%
Total	167623	179043	190976	537642	100.0%

- The location was unspecified in 27% of separations.
- The most common location was the home (37.5%), followed by residential aged care facility at (9.6%), health service area (6.7%) and school (2.7%).

9.9 FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS

9.9.1 Overview of the fall related hospital separations that occurred in buildings, Australia 2002/3-2004/5.

The following data have been selected according to criteria determined in consultation with the ABCB. Instructions were to exclude the following locations: driveway to home, sporting grounds-outdoor, swimming centre, racetrack and racecourse, equestrian facility, sports and athletics area skating rink, sports and athletics area skiing, other specified sports & athletics area, sports and athletics area unspecified, street & highway roadway, street & highway sidewalk, street & highway cycleway, other specified public highway, street, road, unspecified public highway street road, unspecified trade and service area, construct area, industrial & construction area demolition site, industrial & construction area mine & quarry, industrial & construction area oil gas extraction, industrial & construction area shipyard, industrial & construction area power station, industrial & construction area factory and plant, other specified industrial & construction area, unspecified industrial & construction area, farm, area of still water, stream of water, large area of water, beach, forest, desert, other specified countryside, parking lot, other specified place of occurrence, unspecified place of occurrence. Falls from cliffs, playground equipment, trees, ice/ skates/ skis/ roller-skates/ skateboards, on and from scaffolding, diving or jumping into water and same level ice and snow have also been excluded.

NB: Admitted patient transfers make up 13.3 % of the total modes of admission in the data on national hospital separations for falls occurring in buildings for the 2002/03-2004/05 years. This results in an over-estimation of actual cases of falls.

9.9.2 Trend in the frequency and rate of hospital separations occurring in buildings

Frequency

Table 9.9.2.1 Frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total
Persons	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905

- The total number of separations for 2002/03 to 2004/05 was 317,905. Annual hospital separations increased by more than 14 percent over a three year period, from 98,862 separations in 2002/03 to 112,905 separations in 2004/05.

Table 9.9.2.2 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings separations by year and sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Males	34,832	37,333	39,999	112,164	35.3%
Females	64,029	68,804	72,903	205,736	64.7%
Persons	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0%

- Females accounted for 65 percent of the hospital separations while males accounted for 35 percent of all hospital separations.
- The frequency of male and female fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings increased, in males by 15 percent (from 34,832 hospital separations in 2002/03 to 39,999 in 2004/05) and 14 percent in females (from 64,029 separations in 2002/03 to 72,903 in 2004/05).

Rates

Table 9.9.2.3 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total
Males	405.1	422.4	439.5	422.8
Females	541.8	567.6	585.3	565.3
Persons	489.2	511.4	528.2	510.0

- The rate of all ages, all person fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings increased from by 8 percent over the three year period, from 489.2 separations per 100,000 population in 2002/03 to 528.2 separations per 100,000 population in 2004/05.
- The male fall related hospital separation rate increased by 8.5% percent from 405.1 separations per 100,000 population per year in 2002/03 to 439.5 separations per 100,000 population in 2004/05, and the female rate increased percent from 541.8 separations per 100,000 population in 2002/03 to 585.3 separations per 100,000 population in 2004/05.

9.9.3 Age and sex distribution

Frequency

Table 9.9.3.1 *Frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by 5 year age groups and sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	0-4	5-9	10-14	15-19	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44
Males	6,770	4,656	4,551	1,963	1,704	1,746	2,036	2,278	2,764
Females	5,292	3,474	2,250	1,251	1,450	1,629	1,992	2,204	2,591
Persons	12,062	8,130	6,801	3,214	3,154	3,375	4,028	4,482	5,356

	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85+	Total
Males	3,152	3,458	4,272	4,613	5,795	9,031	13,809	17,014	22,552	112,164
Females	3,191	4,110	5,587	6,294	8,702	14,698	27,828	41,094	72,097	205,736
Persons	6,343	7,568	9,859	10,907	14,497	23,730	41,637	58,109	94,650	317,905

- The frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings for 5 year age groups between 2002/03-2004/05 is higher in males for all 5 year age groupings under

45 years of age. The frequency of fall related hospitalisations is higher for females than males in all 5 year age groupings after the age of 45.

- The frequency of fall related hospitalisations occurring in buildings peaks in the 85+ age group for both males and females.

Table 9.9.3.2 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by 5 year age groups, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
0-4	3,904	4,047	4,111	12,062	3.8
5-9	2,722	2,778	2,630	8,130	2.6
10-14	2,191	2,297	2,313	6,801	2.1
15-19	1,053	1,097	1,064	3,214	1.0
20-24	1,033	1,060	1,061	3,154	1.0
25-29	1,137	1,066	1,172	3,375	1.1
30-34	1,319	1,307	1,402	4,028	1.3
35-39	1,457	1,511	1,514	4,482	1.4
40-44	1,716	1,790	1,850	5,356	1.7
45-49	1,969	2,102	2,272	6,343	2.0
50-54	2,441	2,525	2,602	7,568	2.4
55-59	2,912	3,418	3,529	9,859	3.1
60-64	3,391	3,524	3,992	10,907	3.4
65-69	4,408	4,744	5,345	14,497	4.6
70-74	7,622	8,010	8,098	23,730	7.5
75-79	13,019	13,918	14,700	41,637	13.1
80-84	17,583	19,370	21,156	58,109	18.3
85+	28,982	31,574	34,094	94,650	29.8
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0

- The 85 years plus age group was responsible for almost 30 percent of all hospital separations due to falls occurring in buildings nationally.
- The next largest proportion of hospital separations was in the 80-84 years age group (18%) and in the 75-79 years age group (13%).
- Persons 65 years and over were responsible for 73.3 % of all hospital separations, with persons aged 75 years and over responsible for 61.2 % of all hospital separations.

Rates

Table 9.9.3.3 Age specific rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by 6 broad age groups and sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+
Males	260.8	86.3	105.1	185.6	581.7	3,665.7
Females	189.3	71.5	99.6	219.5	866.9	6,493.3
Persons	226.0	79.0	102.3	202.6	726.1	5,358.5

- The all person fall related hospital separations rate per 100,000 population increases with age after the 0-14 age group and peaks in the 75+ age group.
- Both males and females have very high rates of hospital separations for 2002/03 to 2004/05 in the 75 year plus age group (with males having a rate of 3, 665.7 hospital separations per 100,000 population and females having a rate of 5,358 hospital separations per 100,000 population).

9.9.4 Causes of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings

Table 9.9.4.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by cause and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Fall on same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling	29,629	30,527	32,534	92,690	29.2
<i>Slipping</i>	10,523	10,470	11,300	32,293	10.2
<i>Tripping</i>	14,186	15,738	16,931	46,855	14.7
<i>Stumbling</i>	4,885	4,319	4,303	13,507	4.2
Other fall on same level due to collision with, or pushing by, another person	1,017	1,087	1,028	3,132	1.0
Fall while being carried or supported by other persons	321	322	276	919	0.3
Fall involving wheelchair	603	641	726	1,970	0.6
Fall involving bed	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	6.6
Fall involving chair	3,894	4,132	4,294	12,320	3.9
Fall involving other furniture	826	904	857	2,587	0.8
Fall on and from stairs and steps	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	6.0
Fall on and from ladder	1,937	2,050	2,170	6,157	1.9
Fall from, out of or through building or structure	2,133	1,974	2,049	6,156	1.9
Other fall from one level to another	2,117	2,094	2,021	6,232	2.0
Other fall on same level	19,187	22,250	24,019	65,456	20.6
Unspecified fall	24,546	26,896	28,774	80,216	25.2
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0

- The cause of the fall was not specified in 25.2 percent of hospital separations.
- The major causes of hospital separations in rank order were:
 - Slips, trips and stumbles on the same level (29.2%)
 - Other fall on same level (20.6%)
 - Fall involving bed (6.6%)
 - Fall on and from stairs and steps (6.0%)
 - Fall involving chair (3.9%)

9.9.5 Location of falls of hospital separations due to fall related events occurring in buildings

Table 9.9.5.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations ranked by specific location of fall occurrence, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

Place of fall occurrence	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Other and unspecified place in home	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	62.0
Aged care facilities	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	16.0
Health Service area	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	11.3
School	3,011	3,148	3,147	9,306	2.9
Shop and store	2,289	2,521	2,675	7,485	2.4
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	1,875	1,943	2,132	5,950	1.9
Other specified institution and public administrative area	1,112	894	942	2,948	0.9
Other specified trade and service area	768	699	773	2,240	0.7
Sporting hall (indoor)	538	601	610	1,749	0.6
Other specified residential institution	460	463	579	1,502	0.5
Place not reported/not applicable	635	156	93	884	0.3
Prison	76	75	90	241	0.1
Commercial garage	119	101	111	331	0.1
Unspecified residential institution	172	120	133	425	0.1
Office building	113	98	96	307	0.1
Juvenile detention centre	12	8	7	27	0.0
Military camp	8	6	13	27	0.0
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0

- The place of occurrence (location) was in the home for 62 percent of separations (n=197,110).
- The next most common places of fall occurrence were aged care facilities (16%), health service areas (11%), schools (2.9%) and cafés, hotels and restaurants (2%).

9.9.6 Activity when fall occurred- fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings

Table 9.9.6.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by activity and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
While engaged in sports	1,690	1,801	1,812	5,303	1.7
While engaged in leisure	1,410	1,366	1,088	3,864	1.2
While working for income	1,249	1,100	1,102	3,451	1.1
While engaged in other types of work	5,765	5,904	6,161	17,830	5.6
While resting, sleeping, eating, etc.	18,005	18,450	19,644	56,099	17.6
Other specified activity	17,982	18,924	18,432	55,338	17.4
Unspecified activity	51,991	58,235	64,472	174,698	55.0
Activity not reported/not applicable	716	358	194	1,268	0.4
Total	98,808	106,138	112,905	317,851	100.0

- Activity being undertaken at time of the fall was unspecified in 55 percent of hospital separations. The activity was coded as other or not reported in about 18 percent of separations.
- The most common activity noted being undertaken at the time of fall was while resting, sleeping and eating (17%), followed by while engaged in other types of work (5.6%), and engaged in sports (1.7%).

9.9.7 Body region and nature of injury - fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings

Table 9.9.7.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by major body region injured (principal diagnosis) and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified by body region & principal diagnosis not injury	30,223	32,391	37,426	100,040	31.5%
Head	13,268	13,978	15,237	42,483	13.4%
Trunk (neck, thorax, abdomen, lower back, lumber spine & pelvis)	10,545	11,604	12,155	34,304	10.8%
Shoulder and upper limb	16,198	17,455	17,634	51,287	16.1%
Hip and lower limb	28,628	30,710	30,453	89,791	28.2%
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0%

- Over 31% of injuries did not specify a specific body region or injury was not the principal diagnosis. In over 69% of hospital separations the principal diagnosis was injury.

- The most common area injured was the hip and lower limb (28% of total hospital separations), followed by shoulder and upper limb (16%) and head (13%).

Table 9.9.7.2 Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings by principal diagnosis groups by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Principal diagnosis not poisoning or injury	29,481	31,595	36,615	97,691	30.7%
Injuries to the head	13,268	13,978	15,237	42,483	13.4%
Injuries to the neck	759	965	998	2,722	0.9%
Injuries to the thorax	3,492	3,869	3,926	11,287	3.6%
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	6,294	6,770	7,231	20,295	6.4%
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	6,174	6,809	6,889	19,872	6.3%
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	8,685	9,280	9,353	27,318	8.6%
Injuries to the wrist & hand	1,339	1,366	1,392	4,097	1.3%
Injuries to the hip & thigh	20,054	21,510	21,418	62,982	19.8%
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	7,347	7,885	7,727	22,959	7.2%
Injuries to the ankle & foot	1,227	1,315	1,308	3,850	1.2%
Injuries involving multiple body regions	52	68	72	192	0.1%
Injuries to unspecified parts of trunk, limb or body region	397	429	457	1,283	0.4%
Body type not relevant	293	299	282	874	0.3%
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0%

- Over 30% of hospital separations did not have a principal diagnosis of injury or poisoning.
- Of the 69% of hospitalisations with an injury related principal diagnosis:
 - injuries were most common to the hip and thigh (20%), followed by injuries to the elbow and forearm (9%), the knee and lower leg (7%), the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine and pelvis (6%) and to the shoulder and upper arm (6%).

Table 9.9.7.3 Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings by nature of injury (principle diagnosis = injury), by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	4,201	4,328	4,766	13,295	6.0%
Open wound (excluding eye)	7,100	7,674	8,188	22,962	10.4%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	43,998	47,402	47,567	138,967	63.1%
Dislocation	1,582	1,745	1,723	5,050	2.3%
Sprain/strain	955	1,017	974	2,946	1.3%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	227	228	217	672	0.3%
Blood vessel	93	78	118	289	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	613	676	733	2,022	0.9%
Crush injury	*	*	7	13	0.0%
Amputation (including partial)	23	21	21	65	0.0%
Internal organ	362	399	393	1,154	0.5%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	7	8	8	23	0.0%
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	176	175	156	507	0.2%
Foreign body: external eye	*	*	*	*	
Foreign body: aliment tract	*	*	*	*	
Intracranial(including concussion)	3,154	3,314	3,758	10,226	4.6%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	149	137	138	424	0.2%
Drowning, immersion	*	*	*	*	
Asphyxia/threat to breathing	*	*	*	*	
Electrical injury	*	*	*	*	
Poison/toxic effect (excluding bite)	30	8	5	43	0.0%
Bite (including invenomation)	*	*	*	*	
Other specified nature of injury	1,271	1,331	1,398	4,000	1.8%
Unspecified nature of injury	5,388	5,939	6,065	17,392	7.9%
Injuries of more than one nature	39	54	52	145	0.1%
Total	69,376	74,538	76,289	220,203	100.0%

* denotes small numbers.

NB: These separations are a subset (69%) of all fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings, and include all separations where the principal diagnosis was injury (n=220,203).

- The nature of the injuries was unspecified in 8% of cases.
- The most common injury was a fracture (63%), followed by open wound (10%), superficial injury (6%) and intracranial injury (5%).

9.9.8 Length of stay - fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings

Table 9.9.8.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by length of stay and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	32,853	34,767	36,455	104,075	32.7%
Length of stay is two to seven days	27,664	29,821	30,721	88,206	27.7%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	31,320	33,826	37,459	102,605	32.3%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	7,025	7,724	8,270	23,019	7.2%
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0%

- Only 7 percent of hospital separations for falls in buildings had a length of stay greater than 30 days. Thirty three percent of separations had a length of stay of less than two days, with 28% a length of stay between 2-7 days and 32 percent a length of stay of between 8 and 30 days.

9.9.9 Injury severity - falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings

The New Zealand research group (Cryer et al.) used a threat-to-life severity scale when defining a serious injury and only included hospitalisations with an International Classification of Diseases-based Injury Severity Score (ICISS) of less than or equal to 0.941 (i.e. a probability of death at admission of at least 5.9%).

Serious injury definition for this table is based on ICISS and Cryer's definition of serious injury.

Table 9.9.9.1 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings by injury severity and year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	66,266	69,839	73,643	209,748	66.0%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	32,596	36,299	39,262	108,157	34.0%
Total	98,862	106,138	112,905	317,905	100.0%

- Sixty six percent of the hospital separations resulting from falls most likely occurring in buildings were coded using ICISS classification as not a severe injury, with 34 percent of hospital separations injuries coded as a severe injury (threat to life of 5.9%).

9.10 FALL RELATED HOSPITALISATIONS OCCURRING IN THE HOME

Table 9.10.1 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in the home by sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total
Males	242.6733	255.4881	264.481	254.214
Females	340.7109	363.7784	377.2327	360.573
Persons	300.6487	319.271	330.3977	316.772

- From 2002/03-2004/05 the age standardised rate per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring the home has increased by 9.9% percent overall, from a rate of 300.6 separations per 100,000 persons in 2002/03 to 330.4 separations per 100,000 persons in 2004-05.
- The rate per 100,000 of population has increased by 10.7% among females over this time, from 340.7 per 100,000 females in 2002/03-2004/05 to 377.2 per 100,000 in 2004/05.
- Among males, the rate has increased 9.0% over the same time period from 242.7 per 1000,000 males in 2002/03- to 264.5 in 2004/05.
- The mean rate of home fall related hospital separations from 2002/03-2004/05 is 41.8% higher for females than for males (360.6 vs. 254.2).

9.4.* Sex

Table 9.10.2 Sex of fall related hospital separations occurring in the home by year of separation, Australia 2002-2005

Sex	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Males	21,121	22,874	24,297	68,292	34.6%
Females	39,540	43,234	46,042	128,816	65.4%
Persons	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

- Females accounted for over 65% (n = 128,816) of all admitted fall injuries in the home environment during the period 2002-03 to 2004-05.
- This proportion has remained stable, varying less than 1% over the three years covered in this analysis.
- The proportion of females suffering falls in the home is slightly higher than that recorded for all falls in buildings (65.4% vs. 64.7%).

9.4 * Age

Table 9.10.3 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in the home by 5 year age groups, Australia 2002-2005.

Age groups	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
0–4	3346	3531	3497	10374	5.3%
5–9	1530	1572	1473	4575	2.3%
10–14	655	696	663	2014	1.0%
15–19	473	492	494	1459	0.7%
20–24	616	620	614	1850	0.9%
25–29	667	705	760	2132	1.1%
30–34	860	868	932	2660	1.3%
35–39	966	1034	1055	3055	1.5%
40–44	1160	1266	1284	3710	1.9%
45–49	1357	1550	1658	4565	2.3%
50–54	1726	1844	1923	5493	2.8%
55–59	2097	2567	2495	7159	3.6%
60–64	2542	2637	2953	8132	4.1%
65–69	3106	3472	3847	10425	5.3%
70–74	5315	5587	5706	16608	8.4%
75–79	8617	9191	9813	27621	14.0%
80–84	10587	11996	13055	35638	18.1%
85+	15040	16480	18119	49639	25.2%
Total	60661	66108	70341	197110	100.0%

- Older persons, aged ≥ 65 years account for 71% (n = 139,931) of all slip, trip and fall injuries occurring in the home.
- While slip, trip and fall injuries in all buildings have increased by 14.2% between 2002-03 and 2004-05, and home based slip, trip and fall injuries have increased by 16% across all age groups during this period; injuries to those aged ≥ 65 have increased by 18.5% over the same time.
- Children ≤ 4 years of age account for 5.3% (n= 10,374 from 2002-03 to 2004-05) and have the highest proportion of home based slip, trip and fall injuries of any age group under 65 years.

9.4.* *All falls occurring in the home Australia 2002-05: year by age, by sex*

Table 9.10.4

Males	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
2002-03	3128	901	1537	2325	4076	9154	21121
2003-04	3247	942	1629	2716	4251	10089	22874
2004-05	3189	910	1620	2762	4643	11173	24297
Total	9564	2753	4786	7803	12970	30416	68292
Females	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
2002-03	2403	855	1449	2855	6887	25090	39540
2003-04	2552	875	1539	3245	7445	27578	43234
2004-05	2444	958	1651	3314	7862	29813	46042
Total	7399	2688	4639	9414	22194	82481	128816
Persons	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
2002-03	5531	1756	2986	5180	10963	34244	60661
2003-04	5799	1817	3168	5961	11696	37667	66108
2004-05	5633	1868	3271	6076	12506	40987	70341
Total	16963	5441	9425	17217	35165	112898	197110

- Until the age of 44, males narrowly exceed females in the frequency of hospital separations for falls occurring in the home. In 0-14 years broad age group, the male separations exceed females by 29.3% (n=2,165), in the 15-29 years broad age group this gap falls to 2.4% (n = 65) and remains relatively small in the 30-44 years broad age group at 3.2% (n=147).
- From the age of 45 years onwards, separations for falls at home among women exceed those of men. This peaks in the 75+ years broad age group, where there are 2.7 times more separations for females (n=82,481) than males (n=30,416).
- While the majority of broad age groups have shown minor increases in the frequency of separations for home based injuries over the three years covered above, injuries to those aged 45 years and over have increased substantially. In the 45-59 years broad age group, these injuries have increased by 15.1% (n=896), by 14.0% (n=1543) in the 60-74 years broad age group and by 19.7% (n=6793) in the 75+ years broad age group.

Body region and nature of injury - falls related hospital separations occurring in the home

Table 9.10.5 Frequency and percentage of body region of principal diagnosis of fall related hospital separations occurring in the home by year of separation, Australia 2002-2005

Broad Body region	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified	15,839	17,433	21,010	54,282	27.5%
Head	8,746	9,209	9,922	27,877	14.1%
Trunk	7,681	8,592	8,778	25,051	12.7%
Shoulder and upper limb	10,774	11,745	11,620	34,139	17.3%
Hip and lower limb	17,621	19,129	19,011	55,761	28.3%
Total	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

- Injuries to the hip and lower limb (28.3%, n = 55,761) and injuries not specified by body region (27.5%, n = 54282) are most prominent.
- The distributions for home based slip, trip and fall injury to the hip and lower limb are almost identical to that displayed for these injuries in all buildings (28.3% vs. 28.2%).
- The distributions for home based injuries to the head, trunk and shoulder and upper limb follow similar patterns to those for all building falls, although slightly higher percentages are displayed for these categories, with a resultant decrease in the number of injuries where the body region was unspecified.

Table 9.10.6

Body region detailed	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Not poisoning/injury	15,284	16,833	20,387	52,504	26.6%
Injuries to the head	8,746	9,209	9,922	27,877	14.1%
Injuries to the neck	533	674	714	1,921	1.0%
Injuries to the thorax	2,717	3,096	3,057	8,870	4.5%
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	4,431	4,822	5,007	14,260	7.2%
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	4,377	4,795	4,871	14,043	7.1%
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	5,517	6,060	5,880	17,457	8.9%
Injuries to the wrist & hand	880	890	869	2,639	1.3%
Injuries to the hip & thigh	11,372	12,336	12,242	35,950	18.2%
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	5,264	5,743	5,701	16,708	8.5%
Injuries to the ankle & foot	985	1,050	1,068	3,103	1.6%
Injuries involving multiple body regions	40	47	53	140	0.1%
Injuries to unspec parts of trunk, limb or body region	307	314	347	968	0.5%
Body type not relevant	208	239	223	670	0.3%
Total	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

All falls occurring in the home, Australia 2002-05: broad body region by age, by sex

Table 9.10.7

Males	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
Other injuries not specified	480	427	837	1611	3758	10972	18085
Head	4616	693	1086	1398	1863	3789	13445
Trunk	268	270	717	1397	2289	4611	9552
Shoulder and upper limb	3294	746	952	1398	1741	2898	11029
Hip and lower limb	906	617	1194	1999	3319	8146	16181
Total	9564	2753	4786	7803	12970	30416	68292
Females	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
Other injuries not specified	375	946	1077	1560	5298	26940	36196
Head	3557	502	742	1220	1856	6555	14432
Trunk	358	348	562	924	2368	10938	15499
Shoulder and upper limb	2492	381	919	2486	5163	11669	23110
Hip and lower limb	617	511	1339	3224	7509	26379	39579
Total	7399	2688	4639	9414	22194	82481	128816
Persons	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
Other injuries not specified	855	1373	1914	3171	9057	37912	54282
Head	8173	1195	1828	2618	3719	10344	27877
Trunk	626	618	1279	2321	4657	15549	25051
Shoulder and upper limb	5786	1127	1871	3884	6904	14567	34139
Hip and lower limb	1523	1128	2533	5223	10828	34526	55761
Total	16963	5441	9425	17217	35165	112898	197110

- Overall, injuries to the hip and lower limb account for 28.3% (n=55,761) of home fall related separations and those aged 60 years and over account for 81.3% (45,354) of hip and lower limb injuries across both genders.
- Women aged 60 years and over account for 85.6% of (n=33,888) of all hip and lower limb injuries to females, and women aged 60 years and over also account for 85.9% (n=13,306) of all trunk injuries to females.
- Head injuries predominate among children for falls in a home environment, with 48.2% (n=8,173) of injuries to children aged 14 years and under being head injuries.

All falls occurring in the home, Australia 2002-05: nature of injury by principal diagnosis groups (detailed body region), by sex

NB: 52,509 cases where the principal diagnosis group was listed as “not poisoning/injury” have been removed from the analysis of stair and step related injuries by detailed body region.

Table 9.10.8

Males	head	neck	thorax	abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	shoulder & upper arm	elbow & forearm	wrist & hand	hip & thigh	knee & lower leg	ankle & foot	Other injuries not specified by body region	Total
Superficial	1229	30	396	387	178	142	44	363	256	39	125	3189
Open wound	5057	18	67	113	125	514	303	64	531	90	71	6953
Fracture	1405	369	3026	2452	2908	4429	564	8285	3232	891	20	27581
Dislocation	*	50	*	19	605	103	125	274	99	45	0	1323
Sprain/strain	0	58	31	93	47	16	28	85	209	129	26	722
Nerve	6	138	34	23	11	28	66	*	*	5	16	331
Blood vessel	34	*	*	5	7	15	22	*	5	*	*	102
Muscle/tendon	5	16	17	29	186	61	117	163	126	28	35	783
Crush injury	*	0	*	*	0	0	*	*	0	0	0	6
Amputation (including partial)	*	0	0	*	0	0	22	0	0	10	0	35
Internal organ	0	*	398	189	0	*	0	0	0	0	*	588
Burn/corrosion	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	11	11
Eye injury	150	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	150
Foreign body: external eye	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Foreign body: aliment tract	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Intracranial(including concussion)	3508	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3508
Dental	183	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	183
Drowning, immersion	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Asphyxia/threat to breathing	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Electrical injury	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Poison/toxic effect	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	9	9
Bite	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Other specified nature of injury	118	53	105	144	47	16	9	149	42	29	325	1037
Unspecified nature of injury	1734	171	227	879	202	41	35	670	266	70	102	4397
Injuries of more than one nature	*	0	*	5	6	*	*	13	*	*	0	38
Total	13440	907	4306	4339	4322	5368	1339	10072	4770	1339	752	50954

Females	head	neck	thorax	abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	shoulder & upper arm	elbow & forearm	wrist & hand	hip & thigh	knee & lower leg	ankle & foot	Other injuries not specified by body region	Total
Superficial	2192	52	521	686	263	183	91	764	689	92	219	5752
Open wound	5199	26	20	229	122	553	225	54	1565	88	85	8166
Fracture	1331	481	3314	6616	7459	11045	669	22304	8267	883	35	62404
Dislocation	5	27	0	36	1122	177	85	515	148	55	0	2170
Sprain/strain	*	68	47	173	77	*	34	175	363	383	33	1363
Nerve	6	78	23	26	*	7	32	*	*	*	9	192
Blood vessel	47	0	*	6	6	5	9	*	14	*	*	96
Muscle/tendon	9	18	21	67	221	20	45	141	76	28	34	680
Crush injury	0	0	0	*	0	0	*	0	*	0	*	5
Amputation (including partial)	*	0	*	0	*	0	11	0	*	6	0	19
Internal organ	0	0	191	137	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	328
Burn/corrosion	0	0	0	*	0	0	*	0	0	0	8	8
Eye injury	204	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	204
Foreign body: external eye	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Foreign body: aliment tract	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Intracranial(including concussion)	3200	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3200
Dental	146	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	146
Drowning, immersion	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Asphyxia/threat to breathing	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Electrical injury	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Poison/toxic effect	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	10
Bite	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Other specified nature of injury	154	61	126	278	88	22	17	382	129	52	426	1735
Unspecified nature of injury	1933	203	300	1653	349	67	81	1513	681	172	164	7116
Injuries of more than one nature	*	0	0	12	10	*	0	22	*	*	0	52
Total	14432	1014	4564	9921	9721	12089	1300	25877	11938	1764	1026	93646

Persons	head	neck	thorax	abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	shoulder & upper arm	elbow & forearm	wrist & hand	hip & thigh	knee & lower leg	ankle & foot	Other injuries not specified by body region	Total
Superficial	3421	82	917	1073	441	325	135	1127	945	131	344	8941
Open wound	10256	44	87	342	247	1067	528	118	2096	178	156	15119
Fracture	2736	850	6340	9068	10367	15474	1233	30590	11499	1774	55	89986
Dislocation	8	77	0	55	1727	280	210	789	247	100	0	3493
Sprain/strain	*	126	78	266	124	24	*	260	572	512	59	2085
Nerve	12	216	57	49	15	35	98	*	*	6	25	523
Blood vessel	81	*	*	11	13	20	31	6	19	*	5	198
Muscle/tendon	14	34	38	96	407	81	162	304	202	56	69	1463
Crush injury	*	0	*	*	0	0	*	*	*	0	*	11
Amputation (including partial)	*	0	0	*	0	0	33	0	*	16	0	54
Internal organ	0	0	589	326	0	0	0	*	0	0	*	916
Burn/corrosion	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	19
Eye injury	354	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	354
Foreign body: external eye	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Foreign body: aliment tract	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Intracranial(including concussion)	6708	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	6708
Dental	329	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	329
Drowning, immersion	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Asphyxia/threat to breathing	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Electrical injury	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Poison/toxic effect	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	19	19
Bite	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Other specified nature of injury	272	114	231	422	135	38	26	531	171	81	751	2772
Unspecified nature of injury	3667	374	527	2532	551	108	116	2183	947	242	266	11513
Injuries of more than one nature	7	*	*	17	16	5	*	35	*	*	0	90
Total	27872	1921	8870	14260	14043	17457	2639	35950	16708	3103	1778	144601

- Fractures (62.2%, n=89,986), open wounds (10.5%, n=15,119) and intracranial injuries (4.6%, n=6708) dominate among separations where the nature of injury was specified.
- In total, fractures account for 66.6% (n=62,404) of home fall related injuries to women hip and thigh fractures account for 35.7% (n=22,304) of all fall related fractures suffered by women in the home. Among males, fractures account 54.1% (n=27,581) of home fall injuries and hip and thigh fractures account for 30.0% (n=8,285) of all fractures suffered by males in the home.

- For both males and females, the elbow and forearm were the next most prevalent fracture region, accounting for 17.7% (n=11,045) of fractures suffered by females and 16.1% (n=4,429) of fractures suffered by males in a home environment.
- The nature of injury was unspecified for a large proportion of cases, in a total of 11,513 (8.0%) separations; the nature of injury was not specified.

9.4.* Nature of injury

Table 9.10.9 Nature of fall related hospital separations occurring in the home by frequency and year of separation, Australia 2002-2005

NB – In 11 cases, the nature of injury was not included.

Nature of injury	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	2,830	2,950	3,161	8,941	4.5%
Open wound (excluding eye)	4,660	5,136	5,323	15,119	7.7%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	28,326	30,925	30,735	89,986	45.7%
Dislocation	1,117	1,225	1,151	3,493	1.8%
Sprain/strain	691	703	691	2,085	1.1%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	176	178	169	523	0.3%
Blood vessel	57	60	81	198	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	429	497	537	1,463	0.7%
Crush injury	*	*	*	11	0.0%
Amputation (including partial)	22	17	15	54	0.0%
Internal organ	287	319	310	916	0.5%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	*	*	*	19	0.0%
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	130	121	103	354	0.2%
Foreign body: external eye	*	*	*	*	*
Foreign body: aliment tract	*	*	*	*	*
Intracranial(including concussion)	2,076	2,149	2,483	6,708	3.4%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	111	116	102	329	0.2%
Drowning, immersion	*	*	*	*	*
Asphyxia/threat to breathing	*	*	*	*	*
Electrical injury	*	*	*	*	*
Poison/toxic effect (excluding bite)	*	*	*	19	0.0%
Bite (including invenomation)	*	*	*	*	*
Other specified nature of injury	850	916	1,006	2,772	1.4%
Unspecified nature of injury	3,568	3,910	4,035	11,513	5.8%
Injuries of more than one nature	24	34	32	90	0.0%
Principal diagnosis not injury	15,284	16,833	20,387	52,504	26.6%
Total	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

- Fractures accounted for the highest proportion of slip, trip and fall injuries in the home (45.7%, n= 89,986) between 2002-03 and 2004-05. While stable in 2002-03 (46.7%, n = 28,326) and 2003-04 (46.8%, n = 30,925) fractures fell slightly to 43.7% (n = 30,735) of slip, trip and fall related injuries in the home during 2004-05.
- The percentage of fractures for home slip, trip and fall injury is slightly higher than that reported for these injuries in all buildings (45.7% vs. 43.7%).
- As is also the case for slip, trip and fall injuries in all buildings, over the period covered by this analysis, the next most frequent injuries sustained in the home were open wounds (7.7%, n = 15,119), injuries of an unspecified nature (5.8%, n = 11,513) and superficial injuries (4.5%, n = 8,941).

All fractures resulting from falls most occurring in the home, Australia 2002-05: nature of injury by broad body region, by age

Table 9.10.10

	Other injuries not specified	Head	Trunk	Shoulder and upper limb	Hip and lower limb	Total
0-14	*	751	*	5408	1161	7355
15-29	0	184	171	691	812	1858
30-44	0	262	506	1369	1905	4042
45-59	*	*	1276	3197	4290	9115
60-74	9	395	3067	5559	8598	17628
75+	43	794	11203	10850	27097	49987
Total	55	2736	16258	27074	43863	89986

- Fractures of the hip and lower limb account for 48.7% (n=43,863) for fall separations occurring in the home, and 61.8% (n=27,097) of all fractures occurring in the home among those aged 75 years and over.
- Those aged 75 years and over account for 55.6% (n=49,987) of all fractures incurred in a home environment.
- Across all age groups, fractures of the shoulder and upper arm account for 30.1% (n=27,074) of all separations for home based fractures, and those aged 75 and over account for 40.1% (n=10,850) of all shoulder and upper arm fractures sustained in a home environment.

Length of stay

Table 9.10.11 Length of stay - falls related hospital separations in the home, Australia 2002-2005 by Frequency and percentage

Length of stay	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	20,870	22,461	23,536	66,867	33.9%
Length of stay is two to seven days	17,339	18,796	19,366	55,501	28.2%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	19,021	20,889	22,961	62,871	31.9%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	3,431	3,962	4,478	11,871	6.0%
Total	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

- As shown in figure *, fall related injuries sustained in the home display a length of stay pattern very similar to that displayed for all falls most likely occurring in buildings.
- This trend is displayed across all length of stay categories: <two days (33.9% vs. 32.7% respectively), two to seven days (28.2% vs. 27.7%), eight to thirty days (31.9% vs. 32.3%) and over thirty days (6.0% vs. 7.2% respectively).
- Although a slightly smaller percentage of home fall injury patients fit into this longest length of stay category (in comparison to all building fall patients), the proportion of home fall admissions greater than thirty days has risen steadily over the three years covered in figure *, from 5.7% (n = 3,431) in 2002-03, to 6.4% (n = 4478) in 2004-05.

Injury severity – Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations most likely occurring in the home

Table 9.10.12 Injury severity – Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations occurring in the home, Australia 2002-2005

Severity of injury	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	40,916	43,848	45,905	130,669	66.3%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	19,745	22,260	24,436	66,441	33.7%
Total	60,661	66,108	70,341	197,110	100.0%

- As shown above in figure *, 33.7% (n = 66,441) of home based fall injuries were considered severe according to Cryer’s definition and the ICISS (see section 9.3.8).
- This percentage has increased steadily from 32.5% (n = 19,745) in 2002-03 to 34.7% (n = 24,436) in 2004-05.
- Although less life threatening, the “not severe” injuries remain important because of their frequency, societal and economic cost and their impact on the health care system.

9.11 FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS MOST LIKELY OCCURRING ON STAIRS AND STEPS

Table 9.11.1 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps by sex, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total
Males	23.504	24.425	25.915	24.614
Females	33.84174	35.91592	38.21712	35.992
Persons	29.18808	30.67096	32.58245	30.814

- From 2002/03-2004/05 the age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps as increased by 11.7% percent overall, from a rate of 29.2 separations per 100,000 persons in 2002/03 to 32.6 separations per 100,000 persons in 2004-05.
- The rate of stair and step injuries per 100,000 of population has increased by 12.9% among females over this time, from 33.8 per 100,000 females in 2002/03-2004/05 to 38.2 per 100,000 in 2004/05.
- Among males, the rate has increased 10.6% over the same time period from 23.5 per 1000,000 males in 2002/03 to 24.6 in 2004/05.
- The mean rate of stair and step fall related hospital separations from 2002/03-2004/05 is 25.2% higher for females than for males (30.8 vs. 24.6).

Sex

Table 9.11.2 Sex of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps by year of separation, Australia 2002-2005 by Frequency and percentage

Sex	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Males	2,131	2,271	2,456	6,858	36.1%
Females	3,728	4,025	4,409	12,162	63.9%
Persons	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- Figure * shows that females constituted nearly 64% (n = 12,162) of all hospital admissions involving stairs and steps from 2002-03 to 2004-05.
- This proportion has remained stable, varying less than 1% over the three years covered in this analysis.
- The gender distribution of stair and step injuries does not vary significantly from that of all falls in buildings.

Age

Table 9.11.3 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps by 5 year age groups, Australia 2002-2005

Age groups	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
0-4	253	251	269	773	4.1%
5-9	116	110	104	330	1.7%
10-14	138	116	109	363	1.9%
15-19	101	110	84	295	1.6%
20-24	130	147	131	408	2.1%
25-29	141	159	132	432	2.3%
30-34	166	195	227	588	3.1%
35-39	174	195	208	577	3.0%
40-44	214	232	263	709	3.7%
45-49	271	298	292	861	4.5%
50-54	322	340	307	969	5.1%
55-59	316	378	408	1,102	5.8%
60-64	298	347	395	1,040	5.5%
65-69	324	386	478	1,188	6.2%
70-74	545	556	561	1,662	8.7%
75-79	710	746	815	2,271	11.9%
80-84	778	837	965	2,580	13.6%
85+	862	893	1,118	2,873	15.1%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- Figure * shows that older persons are most at risk from stair and step related fall injury. Those aged ≥ 65 years of age accounted for 56% (n = 12,716) of these injuries.
- While stair and step injuries increased by 17.2% across all age groups during the period covered by this analysis, these injuries increased by 22.3% among those aged ≥ 65 years of age during the same period.
- Children ≤ 14 years of age account for a combined total of 7.7% of stair and step related injury, with the youngest age group (0-4 years) representing the majority of these injuries (4.1% of all stair and step injuries, n = 773) and the highest proportion of any age group under 45 years.

Falls due to stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05: year by age, by sex

Table 9.11.4

Males	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total	%
2002-03	300	182	253	326	388	682	2131	11.2
2003-04	295	189	279	396	401	711	2271	11.9
2004-05	277	167	297	403	468	844	2456	12.9
Total	872	538	829	1125	1257	2237	6858	36.1
Total %	59.5	47.4	44.2	38.4	32.3	29	36.1	36.1
Females	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total	%
2002-03	207	190	301	583	779	1668	3728	19.6
2003-04	182	227	343	620	888	1765	4025	21.2
2004-05	205	180	401	604	965	2054	4409	23.2
Total	594	597	1045	1807	2632	5487	12162	63.9
Total %	40.5	52.6	55.8	61.6	67.7	71	63.9	63.9
Persons	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total	%
2002-03	507	372	554	909	1167	2350	5859	30.8
2003-04	477	416	622	1016	1289	2476	6296	33.1
2004-05	482	347	698	1007	1434	2898	6866	36.1
Total	1466	1135	1874	2932	3890	7724	19021	100.0
Total %	100	100	100	100	100	100	100.0	100.0

- Women aged ≥ 75 years account for over 45% (n = 5487) of all female stair and step injuries across all age groups, 71% of all injuries for this age group and 28.8% of all stair and step injuries in total.
- Injuries to both men and women aged ≥ 75 years have increased by over 23% (from n = 2350 in 2002-03 to n = 2989 in 2004-05) while stair and step related injuries across all age groups have increased by 17.2% over the three years covered by this analysis (from n = 5859 in 2002-03 to n = 6866 in 2004-05).
- Females outnumber males for hospital admission for falls due to stairs and steps across all broad age groups, except children aged 0-14 years, where males accounted for 59.5% (n = 872) of stair and step related admissions and females accounted for 40.55 (n = 594) over the three years covered here.

Falls due to stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05: place of occurrence by age

Table 9.11.5

	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
Other and unspecified place in home	1034	674	1389	2207	3079	5948	14331
Prison	*	5	12	*	8	*	31
Military camp	0	0	*	0	0	*	*
Aged care facilities	0	0	*	*	43	305	358
Other specified residential institution	*	*	15	12	10	12	58
Unspecified residential institution	0	0	0	*	*	*	5
School	335	75	30	73	22	13	548
Health Service area	5	25	30	59	55	158	332
Other specified institution and public admin area	16	35	35	75	122	237	520
Sporting hall (indoor)	*	6	7	9	8	*	36
Shop and store	28	38	66	123	148	434	837
Commercial garage	0	0	*	11	8	*	27
Office building	0	14	20	22	13	16	85
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	20	193	182	222	265	388	1270
Other specified trade and service area	15	63	78	98	104	196	554
Place not reported/not applicable	*	*	*	9	*	7	*
Total	1466	1135	1874	2932	3890	7724	19021

- Injuries sustained in the home accounted for the vast majority of stair and step injury hospital separations, totalling 75.3% of separations (n = 14,331) across all age groups.
- The proportion of stair and step related injuries occurring in the home varied from a low of 59.4% among those aged 15-29 years, to a high of 79.2% among those aged \geq 75 years.
- Those aged \geq 60 years injured the home accounted for 47.5% (n = 6,255) of all stair and step injuries included in this analysis, and 63.0% of all stair and step injuries sustained in the home.
- Cafes, hotels and restaurants were the next most frequent injury location at 6.7% of all stair and step injury (n = 1,270) across all age groups, followed by injuries sustained in shops and stores, which accounted for 4.4% (n = 837) of all separations.
- Nearly 52% (n = 434) of stair and step injuries sustained in shops and stores were to people aged \geq 75 years

Body region and nature of injury - falls related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps

Table 9.11.6 Frequency and percentage of body region of principal diagnosis of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps by year of separation, Australia 2002-2005

Broad body region	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified by body region	976	1,044	1,418	3,438	18.1%
Head	1,177	1,168	1,393	3,738	19.7%
Trunk (neck, thorax, abdomen, lwr back, lumb. spine & pelvis)	641	758	770	2,169	11.4%
Shoulder and upper limb	1,165	1,244	1,235	3,644	19.2%
Hip and lower limb	1,900	2,082	2,050	6,032	31.7%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- As figure * shows, injuries to the hip and lower limb account for nearly a third of all stair and step related fall injuries (31.7%, n = 6,032) and have increased by 7.8% over the three years covered here.
- 19.7% (n = 3,738) of stair and step related injuries are to the head, a figure that has increased 18.4% between 2002-3 and 2004-5.
- Injuries to the shoulder and upper limb make up 19.2% (n = 3,644) of these injuries, a proportion that has increased by 6.0% over this time period.
- 18.1% (n = 3,438) of stair and step related injuries are not specified by broad body region.

Table 9.11.7

Body region detailed					
Not poisoning/injury	935	1,002	1,388	3,325	17.5%
Injuries to the head	1,177	1,168	1,393	3,738	19.7%
Injuries to the neck	69	128	112	309	1.6%
Injuries to the thorax	199	244	240	683	3.6%
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	373	386	418	1,177	6.2%
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	426	500	467	1,393	7.3%
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	642	631	663	1,936	10.2%
Injuries to the wrist & hand	97	113	105	315	1.7%
Injuries to the hip & thigh	748	825	841	2,414	12.7%
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	976	1,097	1,015	3,088	16.2%
Injuries to the ankle & foot	176	160	194	530	2.8%
Injuries to unspec parts of trunk, limb or body region	27	27	20	74	0.4%
Body type not relevant	5	11	6	22	0.1%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

Falls due to stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05: broad body region by age, by sex

Table 9.11.8

Males	0-14	%	15-29	%	30-44	%	45-59	%	60-74	%	75+	%	Total	%
Not specified	33	9.3	50	9.3	91	11.0	179	15.9	267	21.2	549	24.5	1169	17.0
Head	447	51.3	183	34.0	253	30.5	341	30.3	308	24.5	442	19.8	1974	28.8
Trunk	26	3.0	45	8.4	99	11.9	164	14.6	184	14.6	359	16.0	877	12.8
Shoulder and upper limb	268	30.7	115	21.4	157	18.9	150	13.3	210	16.7	303	13.5	1203	17.5
Hip and lower limb	98	11.2	145	27.0	229	27.6	291	25.9	288	22.9	584	26.1	1635	23.8
Total males	872	100.0	538	100.0	829	100.0	1125	100.0	1257	100.0	2237	100.0	6858	100.0
Females	0-14	%	15-29	%	30-44	%	45-59	%	60-74	%	75+	%	Total	%
Not specified	38	6.4	167	28.0	146	14.0	206	11.4	432	16.4	1279	23.3	2268	18.6
Head	307	51.7	101	16.9	155	14.8	252	13.9	299	11.4	650	11.8	1764	14.5
Trunk	23	3.9	84	14.1	141	13.5	155	8.6	236	9.0	653	11.9	1292	10.6
Shoulder and upper limb	169	28.5	70	11.7	159	15.2	374	20.7	642	24.4	1027	18.7	2441	20.1
Hip and lower limb	57	9.6	175	29.3	444	42.5	820	45.4	1023	38.9	1878	34.2	4397	36.2
Total	594	100.0	597	100.0	1045	100.0	1807	100.0	2632	100.0	5487	100.0	12162	100.0
All Persons	0-14	%	15-29	%	30-44	%	45-59	%	60-74	%	75+	%	Total	%
Not specified	71	4.8	217	19.1	237	12.6	385	13.1	700	18.0	1828	23.7	3438	18.1
Head	754	51.4	284	25.0	408	21.8	593	20.2	607	15.6	1092	14.1	3738	19.7
Trunk	49	3.3	129	11.4	240	12.8	319	10.9	420	10.8	1012	13.1	2169	11.4
Shoulder and upper limb	437	29.8	185	16.3	316	16.9	524	17.9	852	21.9	1330	17.2	3644	19.2
Hip and lower limb	155	10.6	320	28.2	673	35.9	1111	37.9	1311	33.7	2462	31.9	6032	31.7
Total	1466	100.0	1135	100.0	1874	100.0	2932	100.0	3890	100.0	7724	100.0	19021	100.0

- Injuries to the hip and lower limb account for nearly a third (31.7%, n = 6032) of stair and step fall related injuries across all age groups. The proportion of injuries to this region is higher for females (36.2%, n = 4397) than for males (23.8%, n = 1635).

- Females account for 72.9% (n = 4397) of hip and lower limb injuries overall, increasing from 36.8% (n = 155) among those aged ≤ 14 years, to 76.3% (n = 1878) among those aged ≥ 75 years.
- For all age groups, hip and lower limb injuries are followed in frequency by injuries to the head (19.7%, n= 3738), shoulder and upper limb (19.2%, n = 3644), separations where the injury was not specified by body region (18.1%, n = 3438) and injuries to the trunk (11.4%, n = 2169).
- Injuries to the head account for the majority of separations for children aged 0 – 14 years (51.4%, n = 754). This figure is similar for both male and female children, as is the proportional distribution for all broad body regions.
- Stair and step fall related injuries to the head decrease steadily as age increases, comprising 14.1% (n = 1092) of these injuries to those aged ≥ 75 years and 19.7% (n = 3738) of stair and step fall related injuries for all persons across all age groups.
- Conversely, the proportion of injuries to the hip and lower limb increases with age, from 10.6% (n = 155) among those aged 0 – 14 years, and peaks with the 45-59 year age group at 37.9% (n = 1111).

Falls due to stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05: nature of injury by detailed body region, by sex

NB: 3,325 cases where the principal diagnosis group was listed as “not poisoning/injury” have been removed from the analysis of stair and step related injuries by detailed body region.

Table 9.11.9

Males	Head	Neck	Thorax	Abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	Shoulder & upper arm	Elbow & forearm	Wrist & hand	Hip & thigh	Knee & lower leg	Ankle & foot	Other injuries	Total
Superficial (excluding eye)	200	6	27	46	26	15	*	26	23	*	8	385
Open wound (excluding eye)	610	*	*	*	7	44	24	*	50	6	5	754
Fracture (excluding tooth)	264	*	257	193	298	526	107	598	551	90	*	2941
Dislocation	0	*	0	*	54	16	16	*	20	12	0	128
Sprain/strain	0	12	6	8	*	*	*	6	31	23	*	92
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	0	21	*	*	0	*	*	0	*	0	*	34
Blood vessel	5	0	0	0	*	0	*	0	0	*	0	8
Muscle /tendon	0	*	*	5	12	*	5	57	21	*	7	114
Amputation (including partial)	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Internal organ	0	0	24	21	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	45
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	*
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	17	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	17
Intracranial (including concussion)	615	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	615
Dental (including fractured tooth)	16	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	16
Other specified nature of injury	22	7	8	12	7	*	*	12	*	6	13	92
Unspecified nature of injury	223	31	21	96	19	*	*	45	23	16	8	489
Injuries of more than one nature	*	0	*	0	*	*	0	0	0	0	0	*
Total Males	1974	139	348	390	427	613	163	751	724	160	47	5736

Females													
Superficial (excluding eye)	250	9	47	77	16	9	8	50	57	15	14	552	
Open wound (excluding eye)	518	*	0	*	7	59	24	*	279	12	8	916	
Fracture (excluding tooth)	217	*	225	488	777	1219	90	1476	1888	199	*	6650	
Dislocation	0	6	0	5	107	24	13	5	24	13	0	197	
Sprain/strain	0	17	*	16	8	0	0	10	40	88	*	186	
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	*	11	*	*	0	*	0	0	0	0	*	22	
Blood vessel	7	0	0	*	0	0	*	0	*	0	0	14	
Muscle/tendon	0	*	*	10	16	*	7	11	14	7	*	77	
Amputation (including partial)	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	0	0	*	0	*	
Internal organ	0	0	19	10	0	0	0	0	0	*	*	30	
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	15	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	15	
Intracranial(including concussion)	515	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	515	
Dental (including fractured tooth)	10	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	
Other specified nature of injury	24	9	10	30	15	*	*	30	6	7	18	155	
Unspecified nature of injury	207	43	26	139	18	*	*	76	54	28	16	614	
Injuries of more than one nature	*	0	0	*	*	0	0	*	*	0	0	*	
Total Females	1764	170	335	787	966	1323	152	1663	2364	370	66	9960	
All persons	3738	309	683	1177	1393	1936	315	2414	3088	530	113	15696	

- Fractures are by far the most common injury resulting from falls involving stairs and steps, accounting for 61.1% (n = 9,591) of principally diagnosed injuries. These are followed in frequency by open wounds (10.6%, n = 1670), intracranial injuries (7.2%, n = 1130), and injuries of an unspecified nature (7.1%, 1103).
- More than two thirds (66.8%, n = 6,650) of injuries of stair and step related fall injuries to females recorded between 2002/3 – 2004/5 are fractures, as are 51.3% (n = 2,941) of injuries to males.
- 53.6% (n = 3563) of fractures suffered by females are to the lower extremities, as are 42.1% (n = 1239) of fractures suffered by males.

- Open wounds constitute 10.6% (n = 1,670) of stair and step related principal diagnoses, 13.1% (n = 754) of injuries to males and 9.2% (n = 916) of injuries to females.
- Among males, wounds to the head accounted for 80.9% (n = 610) of open wound diagnoses, while wounds of this nature accounted for 56.6% (n = 518) of open wounds suffered by females. In contrast, 30.5% (n = 279) of open wounds suffered by females were to the knee and lower leg compared to 6.6% (n = 50) of open wounds suffered by males.
- Intracranial injury was also higher among males, accounting for 10.7% (n = 615) of principal diagnoses, compared to 5.2% (n = 515) among females.

Table 9.11.10 Falls due to stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05: principal diagnosis groups (detailed body region) by place of occurrence, by sex

Males	Not poisoning /injury	Head	Neck	Thorax	Abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	Shoulder & upper arm	Elbow & forearm	Wrist & hand	Hip & thigh	Knee & lower leg	Ankle & foot	Other injuries	Total
Other and unspecified place in home	810	1328	106	289	300	320	401	117	586	513	116	34	4920
Prison	*	12	0	0	*	*	*	0	*	*	0	0	21
Military camp	0	0	0	0	0	0	*	0	0	0	0	0	*
Aged care facilities	19	26	*	*	5	*	*	0	24	6	0	0	90
Other specified residential institution	*	9	*	0	*	*	0	0	*	*	0	*	28
Unspecified residential institution	0	*	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*
School	6	76	*	*	10	20	100	13	8	31	10	*	278
Health Service area	60	23	*	*	5	5	*	*	9	*	7	*	125
Other specified institution and public administrative area	43	48	*	*	9	14	13	5	20	12	*	*	172
Sporting hall (indoor)	*	5	0	0	0	0	*	0	*	*	0	0	14

Males	Not poisoning /injury	Head	Neck	Thorax	Abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	Shoulder & upper arm	Elbow & forearm	Wrist & hand	Hip & thigh	Knee & lower leg	Ankle & foot	Other injuries	Total
Shop and store	36	61	5	6	15	18	19	6	34	32	*	*	235
Commercial garage	*	0	*	0	0	0	*	0	*	0	0	0	10
Office building	8	9	*	0	*	*	*	0	*	8	*	0	35
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	97	281	16	30	30	30	42	17	41	68	18	6	676
Other specified trade and service area	31	95	*	10	7	13	19	*	17	40	*	*	244
Place not reported/not applicable	*	*	0	0	*	*	*	0	*	0	0	0	9
All Males	1122	1974	139	348	390	427	613	163	751	724	160	47	6858
Females													
Other and unspecified place in home	1726	1317	129	276	634	740	974	103	1323	1848	290	50	9410
Prison	*	0	0	*	0	*	0	0	0	*	0	0	10
Military camp	*	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	*
Aged care facilities	56	46	*	9	17	20	25	*	61	27	*	0	268

Males	Not poisoning /injury	Head	Neck	Thorax	Abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	Shoulder & upper arm	Elbow & forearm	Wrist & hand	Hip & thigh	Knee & lower leg	Ankle & foot	Other injuries	Total
Other specified residential institution	6	5	*	0	*	*	*	0	*	6	*	0	30
Unspecified residential institution	*	0	0	0	0	*	0	0	*	*	0	0	*
School	33	53	6	*	14	17	58	7	10	59	9	*	270
Health Service area	87	12	*	*	9	14	13	*	30	26	7	0	207
Other specified institution and public administrative area	50	58	*	7	20	24	54	8	54	62	10	*	348
Sporting hall (indoor)	0	*	0	0	0	*	10	*	*	7	0	0	22
Shop and store	107	84	14	9	33	56	66	11	72	131	16	*	602
Commercial garage	*	*	*	0	*	*	*	0	*	*	0	0	17
Office building	15	8	*	0	0	*	*	*	*	13	*	0	50
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	71	118	9	15	35	59	65	10	72	113	21	6	594

Males	Not poisoning /injury	Head	Neck	Thorax	Abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	Shoulder & upper arm	Elbow & forearm	Wrist & hand	Hip & thigh	Knee & lower leg	Ankle & foot	Other injuries	Total
Other specified trade and service area	36	59	*	13	20	26	49	5	26	58	9	*	310
Place not reported/not applicable	*	0	0	0	0	*	*	0	*	10	0	0	18
All Females	2202	1764	170	335	787	966	1323	152	1663	2364	370	66	12162
Total	3325	3738	309	683	1177	1393	1936	315	2414	3088	530	113	19021

- Over three quarters (75.3%, n = 14,330) of hospital separations (including the principal diagnosis code of not poisoning/injury) occurred in a private home.
- The proportion of home based stair and step injury was slightly higher for females (77.4%, n = 9,410) than for males (71.7%, n = 4,920).
- While males recorded a much higher proportion of home based stair and step fall related injuries to the head (27.0%, n = 1328 vs. 14.0%, n = 1317), females showed a significantly higher proportion of injuries these injuries at home to the lower extremities (33.7%, n = 3,171 vs. 22.3%, n = 1,099).
- Stair and step fall related injuries sustained in cafes, hotels and restaurants accounted for 6.7% (n = 1270) of all separations. The proportion of males injured in this location was higher among males (9.9%, n = 676) than among females (4.9%, n = 594).
- Conversely, a higher proportion of females than males were injured by stairs and steps in shops and stores (4.9%, n = 602 vs. 3.4%, n = 235).

Table 9.11.11 Fractures sustained from falls involving stairs and steps, Australia 2002-05, by broad body region and age group

	Other injuries	Head	Trunk	Shoulder and upper limb	Hip and lower limb	Total
0-14	0	70	7	410	121	608
15-29	0	38	22	133	247	440
30-44	0	63	80	251	504	898
45-59	*	*	155	449	930	1645
60-74	0	71	258	711	1084	2124
75+	*	*	767	1063	1916	3876
All Fractures	*	*	1289	3017	4802	9591

- Nearly eighty percent (79.7%, n = 7,645) of stair and step fall related fractures are to those aged ≥ 45 years. Of these, 51.4% (n = 3,930) are hip and lower limb fractures.
- 62.5% (n = 3,000) of hip and lower limb fractures are to those aged ≥ 60 years.
- Over two thirds (67.4%, n = 410) of stair and step fall related fractures incurred by children aged ≥ 14 years are fractures of the shoulder and upper limb. Injuries to this body region account for 31.5% (n = 3017) of all fractures across all age groups.
- Nearly eighty percent (79.5%, n = 1,025) of stair and step fall related fractures to the trunk are to those aged ≥ 60 years, this age group accounts for 62.6% (n = 6,000) of fractures across all body regions.

Nature of injury

Table 9.11.12 Nature of fall related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps by year of separation, Australia 2002-2005

Nature of injury	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	271	277	389	937	4.9%
Open wound (excluding eye)	523	550	597	1,670	8.8%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	3,034	3,288	3,269	9,591	50.4%
Dislocation	104	123	98	325	1.7%
Sprain/strain	75	102	101	278	1.5%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	20	20	16	56	0.3%
Blood vessel	5	7	10	22	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	63	53	75	191	1.0%
Amputation (including partial)	*	*	*	*	*
Internal organ	24	26	25	75	0.4%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	*	*	*	*	*
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	11	12	9	32	0.2%
Intracranial(including concussion)	343	366	421	1,130	5.9%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	9	8	9	26	0.1%
Other specified nature of injury	81	77	89	247	1.3%
Unspecified nature of injury	358	378	367	1,103	5.8%
Injuries of more than one nature	*	*	*	10	0.1%
Principal diagnosis not injury group	935	1,002	1,388	3,325	17.5%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- Over 50% (50.4%, n = 9,561) of hospital admitted stair and step fall injuries result in fractures, and 8.8% (n = 1,670) of these injuries were coded as open wounds.
- Intracranial injuries (including concussion) account for 5.9% (n = 1,130) of nature of injury codes, a proportion that increased by 22.7% from 2002-03 to 2004-05.
- The nature of injury was unspecified in 5.8% (n = 1,103) of cases.

Length of stay

Table 9.11.13 Length of stay - falls related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps 2002-2005 by frequency

Length of stay	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	2,458	2,589	2,857	7,904	41.6%
Length of stay is two to seven days	1,768	1,930	1,948	5,646	29.7%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	1,422	1,521	1,748	4,691	24.7%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	211	256	313	780	4.1%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- The majority of stair and step injuries (58.4%, n = 11,117) resulted in a hospital stay of greater than two days, and 28.8% (n = 5,471) resulted in admission exceeding eight days.
- While stair and step related injuries increased by 17.2% overall during the period covered by this analysis, the proportion of patients whose hospital stay exceeded eight days increased by 26.2% over the same period.

Injury severity - falls related hospital separations most likely occurring on stairs and steps

Table 9.11.14 Injury severity - falls related hospital separations occurring on stairs and steps 2002-2005 by Frequency and percentage

Injury Severity	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	4,235	4,448	4,750	13,433	70.6%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	1,624	1,848	2,116	5,588	29.4%
Total	5,859	6,296	6,866	19,021	100.0%

- Overall, 29.4% (n = 5,588) of stair and step related fall injuries included in this analysis met Cryer's definition of a serious injury (see section 9.3.8).
- The percentage of severe stair and step related fall injury has increased from 27.7% (n = 1,624) in 2002-03 to 30.8% (n = 2,116) in 2004-05. This represents a greater proportional increase for severe injuries than is shown for all building fall injury, which has increased from 33.0% in 2002-03 to 34.8% in 2004-05.

9.12 FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN RESIDENTIAL AGED CARE

NB:

Residential aged care facilities includes: a nursing home, old people's home and retirement villages.

Admitted patients transferred from another hospital make up 12% of all fall related hospital separations most likely occurring in buildings in residential aged care in Australia in 2002/03- 2004/05. This results in an over-estimation of actual cases of falls.

Cell counts <5 denoted by * have been suppressed for privacy reasons.

Trend in the frequency and rate of hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Frequency

- The number of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care for all persons increased by 41% from 14,869 in 2002/03 to 51,513 in 2004/05. Female hospital separations increased by 26 percent from 11, 605 to 14, 669 and male hospital separations by 40 percent from 3,264 to 4,585 for the same period.

Rates

Table 9.12.1 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by sex, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total
Males	44.0	51.0	56.1	50.5
Females	88.1	99.1	104.6	97.4
Persons	72.5	82.0	87.1	80.7

- The age standardised rate of hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care has increased in all persons by 20 percent from 72.5 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year in 2002/03 to 87.1 per 100,000 population in 2004/5.
- The age standardised rate for males has increased by 28 percent from 44 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year to 56.1 per 100,000 population in 2004/05, with the female age standardised rate increasing by 19 percent for this same period, from 88.1 to 104.6 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year.

Age and sex fall related hospital separations that occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Frequency and percentage

Table 9.12.2 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by sex, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Males	3,264	3,953	4,585	11,802	22.9%
Females	11,605	13,436	14,669	39,710	77.1%
Persons	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100.0%

- Females accounted for a total of 39,710 (77 %) of all hospital separations occurring in residential aged care in Australia in 2002/03-2004/05, and males 11,802 (23%).

Rates

Age standardised rates per 100,00 of population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by sex, and year of separation in Australia in 2002/03 to 2004/05.

- The age standardised rates for hospital separations for females in residential aged care for 2002/03 to 2004/05 are almost double that of males in residential aged care, with 97.4 hospital separations per 100,000 population for females and 50.5 hospital separations per 100,000 population for males.

Table 9.12.3 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by 5 year age groups to 85+, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

Age groups	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
0-4	*	*	*	*	
5-9	*	*	*	*	
10-14	*	*	*	*	
15-19	*	*	*	*	
20-24	*	*	*	8	0.0%
25-29	*	*	*	9	0.0%
30-34	*	*	*	6	0.0%
35-39	*	*	*	17	0.0%
40-44	17	11	20	48	0.1%
45-49	20	19	29	68	0.1%
50-54	31	29	49	109	0.2%
55-59	56	71	118	245	0.5%
60-64	88	117	151	356	0.7%
65-69	260	253	317	830	1.6%
70-74	585	690	726	2,001	3.9%
75-79	1,517	1,980	2,000	5,497	10.7%
80-84	3,364	3,718	4,344	11,426	22.2%
85+	8,917	10,490	11,479	30,886	60.0%
Total	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100.0%

- Persons 85 years and accounted for 60 percent of the residential aged care hospital separations, with 30,866 hospital separations from 2002/03-2004/05. Persons 65 years and over accounted for 98 percent of hospital separations for this same time period.

Causes of fall related hospital separations that occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Table 9.12.4 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations by cause occurring in residential aged care facilities, by year of separation, Australia 2002/03- 2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Fall on same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling	3,545	3,703	4,074	11,322	22.0%
<i>Slipping</i>	1,147	1,218	1,360	3,725	7.2%
<i>Tripping</i>	1,663	1,850	2,030	5,543	10.8%
<i>Stumbling</i>	735	635	684	2,054	4.0%
Other fall on same level due to collision with, or pushing by, another person	80	100	96	276	0.5%
Fall while being carried or supported by other persons	*	*	5	21	0.0%
Fall involving wheelchair	152	191	222	565	1.1%
Fall involving bed	1,342	1,561	1,699	4,602	8.9%
Fall involving chair	479	617	618	1,714	3.3%
Fall involving other furniture	27	40	37	104	0.2%
Fall on and from stairs and steps	105	116	137	358	0.7%
Fall on and from ladder	*	*	8	21	0.0%
Fall from, out of or through building or structure	13	15	24	52	0.1%
Other fall from one level to another	41	48	69	158	0.3%
Other fall on same level	3,215	4,106	4,587	11,908	23.1%
Unspecified fall	5,855	6,878	7,679	20,412	39.6%
Total	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100.0%

Almost 40 percent of these separations did not specify the type of fall.

The major causes in rank order were:

- other same level falls (23%)
- slips, trips and stumbles (22 %)
- fall involving a bed (9%)
- fall involving a chair (3%)
- fall involving a wheelchair (1%).
- Hospital separations from falls from beds in residential aged care occurred predominately in older residents with 93% of separations occurring in persons aged 75 years and over (n=4272) and 6% in persons aged between 60-74 years (n=274).

Activity - fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care

The activity variable was unspecified or not reported on in 66 percent of separations in residential aged care. When this variable was reported on, the most common category of activity being undertaken at the time of the fall was 'activities of daily living'.

Body region and nature of injury - fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Table 9.12.5 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by major body region injured (principal diagnosis) and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified by body region & principal diagnosis not injury	3022	3493	4346	10861	21.10%
Head	1926	2338	2710	6974	13.50%
Trunk (neck, thorax, abdomen, lower back, lumbar. spine & pelvis)	1661	1938	2266	5865	11.40%
Shoulder and upper limbs	1537	1777	2053	5367	10.40%
Hip and lower limbs	6723	7843	7880	22446	43.60%
Total	14869	17389	19255	51513	100.00%

- In over twenty one percent of hospital separations the body region of the injury was not specified or injury was not the principal diagnosis. In about 79% of hospital separations the principal diagnosis was injury.
- The body region most commonly injured by broad category was the: hip and lower limbs with 22,446 separations (44%), followed by the head with 6,974 separations (14%), the trunk with 5,865 separations (11%) and the shoulders and upper limbs with 5,367 separations (10%).

Table 9.12.6 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by principal diagnosis and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Principal diagnosis not poisoning or injury	2935	3383	4228	10546	20.5
Injuries to the head	1926	2338	2710	6974	13.5
Injuries to the neck	66	95	124	285	0.6
Injuries to the thorax	452	510	575	1537	3.0
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	1143	1333	1567	4043	7.8
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	765	936	1020	2721	5.3
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	649	705	855	2209	4.3
Injuries to the wrist & hand	123	136	178	437	0.8
Injuries to the hip & thigh	6043	7017	7134	20194	39.2
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	611	735	671	2017	3.9
Injuries to the ankle & foot	69	91	75	235	0.5
Injuries involving multiple body regions	7	13	10	30	0.1
Injuries to unspecified parts of trunk, limb or body region	48	71	78	197	0.4
Body type not relevant	32	26	30	88	0.2
Total	14869	17389	19255	51513	100.0

- Over 20 percent of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care did not have a principal diagnosis of injury or poisoning. Over 79% of hospital separations had a principal diagnosis of injury.
- The most common areas of injury were: hip and thigh (39%), head (14%), abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine and pelvis (8%), shoulder and upper arm (5%), elbow and forearm (4%) and knee and lower leg (4%).

Table 9.12.7 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by nature of injury by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	809	915	1,067	2,791	5.4%
Open wound (excluding eye)	1,350	1,540	1,780	4,670	9.1%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	7,944	9,217	9,741	26,902	52.2%
Dislocation	137	186	192	515	1.0%
Sprain/strain	90	121	106	317	0.6%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	13	7	11	31	0.1%
Blood vessel	14	12	19	45	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	46	37	62	145	0.3%
Amputation (including partial)	*	*	*	*	*
Internal organ	20	32	33	85	0.2%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	*	*	*	*	*
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	26	39	38	103	0.2%
Intracranial(including concussion)	288	393	461	1,142	2.2%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	*	*	*	*	*
Poison/toxic effect (excluding bite)	*	*	*	*	*
Other specified nature of injury	238	253	233	724	1.4%
Unspecified nature of injury	943	1,238	1,262	3,443	6.7%
Injuries of more than one nature	11	13	19	43	0.1%
Primary diagnosis not injury	2,935	3,383	4,228	10,546	20.5%
Total	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100.0%

- Over 20% of primary diagnosis of fall related hospital separations most likely occurring in residential aged care did not have a principal diagnosis as injury and in over 6 percent of separations the nature of the injury was not specified.
- The most common injury was a fracture with 52 percent (26,902 hospital separations), followed by an open wound at 9 percent (4,670 hospital separations), superficial injury at 5 percent (2,791 hospital separations), and intracranial injury at 2 percent (1,142 hospital separations).
- Females accounted for 79% (n=21,305) of fractures and males 21% (n=5597).

Table 9.12.8 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by nature of injury - fracture, by principal diagnosis group (detailed body region), Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	Freq	%
Injuries to the head	413	1.54
Injuries to the neck	171	0.64
Injuries to the thorax	1113	4.14
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	3062	11.38
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	1948	7.24
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	1658	6.16
Injuries to the wrist & hand	170	0.63
Injuries to the hip & thigh	17307	64.33
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	974	3.62
Injuries to the ankle & foot	*	*
Other injuries not specified by body region	*	*
Total	26902	99.68

This data is a subset of fall related hospital separations occurring in residential aged care. Of the 52.2 % of hospital separations occurring in aged care facilities coded by nature of injury as fracture:

- The most common region of fracture by principal diagnosis group was in the hip and thigh region (64%), followed by abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine and pelvis (11%) and elbow and forearm (6%).
- Females accounted for 77% (n= 13,389) of fractures to the hip and thigh region and males 23% (n=3,918).

On examining the subset of fall related hospital separations occurring in residential aged care coded by nature of injury as an open wound (n=4670), 77% were injuries to the head (excluding the eye), 9% to the knee and lower leg and 8% to the elbow and forearm.

Length of stay- falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Table 9.12.9 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by length of stay groups by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03- 2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	4,377	4,937	5,398	14,712	28.6%
Length of stay is two to seven days	4,729	5,703	6,012	16,444	31.9%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	5,012	5,805	6,814	17,631	34.2%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	751	944	1,031	2,726	5.3%
Total	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100.0%

- Almost 29% of hospital separations had lengths of stay less than two days, with 32% staying 2-7 days, 34% staying 8-30 days and 5% staying greater than thirty days.

Injury severity- falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care

Table 9.12.10 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in residential aged care by severity of injury groups by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03- 2004/05.

	2002/03	2003/04	2004/05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	7,397	8,368	9,454	25,219	49.0%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	7,472	9,021	9,801	26,294	51.0%
Total	14,869	17,389	19,255	51,513	100%

- Hospital separations occurring as a result of a fall in a residential aged care facility were more likely to be classified as a serious injury, than separations associated with falls in acute health services or falls in other buildings. Of the hospital separations resulting from falls in residential aged care facilities, 49 % were coded using ICISS classification as not a severe injury, with about 51% of hospital separations injuries coded as a severe injury (see section 9.3.8).

9.13 FALL RELATED HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS OCCURRING IN HEALTH SERVICE AREAS

NB:

Health service area includes: day procedure centre, health centre, home for the sick, hospice, hospital and outpatient clinic.

Admitted patients transferred from another hospital make up 18.9% of all fall related hospital separations most likely occurring in buildings in acute health services in Australia in 2002/03-2004/05. This results in an over-estimation of actual cases of falls.

Unlike other categories of hospital admitted falls in buildings, those occurring in health service areas are not generally the primary reason for the hospital admission.

Cell counts <5 denoted by * have been suppressed for privacy reasons.

Trend in the frequency and rate of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Frequency

- The frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas for all persons decreased by 2 percent from 12,144 in 2002/03 to 11,908 in 2004/05. Female hospital separations decreased by 10 percent from 7,041 in 2002/03 to 6,346 in 2004/05, and male separations increased by 9 percent from 5,102 in 2002/03 to 5,561 in 2003/04.

Rates

Table 9.13.1 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by sex, and year of separations, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total
Males	62.2	61.8	62.4	62.1
Females	58.5	53.4	51.1	54.2
Persons	59.8	56.5	55.3	57.1

- The age standardised rate of hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas has decreased in all persons by 8 percent from 59.8 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year in 2002/03 to 55.3 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year in 2004/05.
- The age standardised rate for males has remained relatively stable with an increase of 0.3 percent from 62.2 hospital separations per 100,000 population per year in 2002/03 to 62.4 per 100,000 population per year, with the female age standardised rate decreasing by 13 percent for this same period, from 58.5 to 51.1 separations per 100,000 population per year.

Age and sex fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Frequency and percentage

Table 9.13.2 Fall related hospital separations most likely occurring in buildings in health service areas by sex, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Males	5,102	5,252	5,561	15,915	44.4%
Females	7,041	6,555	6,347	19,943	55.6%
Persons	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- Females accounted for a total of 19,943 (56%) of all hospital separations occurring in health service areas in Australia in 2002/03 to 2004/05, and males 15,915 (44%).

Rates

- The age standardised rates per 100,000 population for hospital separations for males in health service areas for 2002/03-2004/05 are 8 hospital separations per 100,000 population higher than those of females in health service areas, with 62.1 separations per 100,000 population for males and 54.2 separations for females per 100,000 population.

Age

Table 9.13.3 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by 5 year age groups to 85+, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
0-4	105	90	124	319	0.9%
5-9	15	29	27	71	0.2%
10-14	30	20	19	69	0.2%
15-19	50	48	47	145	0.4%
20-24	49	70	59	178	0.5%
25-29	117	81	88	286	0.8%
30-34	102	113	125	340	0.9%
35-39	126	138	129	393	1.1%
40-44	169	162	180	511	1.4%
45-49	189	204	206	599	1.7%
50-54	218	237	244	699	1.9%
55-59	307	343	396	1,046	2.9%
60-64	392	394	459	1,245	3.5%
65-69	617	577	734	1,928	5.4%
70-74	1,086	1,150	1,070	3,306	9.2%
75-79	2,015	1,898	2,034	5,947	16.6%
80-84	2,672	2,655	2,670	7,997	22.3%
85+	3,884	3,599	3,297	10,780	30.1%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- Persons aged 65 years and over accounted for 84 percent of the of the health service area hospital separations, with 29,958 separations occurring in the period 2002/03 to 2004/05, with persons 85 years and over accounting for 30 percent (10,780) of all hospital separations for this same time period.

Causes of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Table 9.13.4 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in health service areas, cause by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Fall on same level from slipping, tripping and stumbling	2,686	2,386	2,505	7,577	21.1%
<i>Slipping</i>	1,329	1,228	1,284	3,841	10.7%
<i>Tripping</i>	763	666	718	2,147	6.0%
<i>Stumbling</i>	593	492	503	1,588	4.4%
Other fall on same level due to collision with, or pushing by, another person	31	22	27	80	0.2%
Fall while being carried or supported by other persons	15	13	6	34	0.1%
Fall involving wheelchair	134	133	129	396	1.1%
Fall involving bed	1,993	1,856	1,911	5,760	16.1%
Fall involving chair	498	506	479	1,483	4.1%
Fall involving other furniture	47	51	39	137	0.4%
Fall on and from stairs and steps	116	110	106	332	0.9%
Fall on and from ladder	16	21	7	44	0.1%
Fall from, out of or through building or structure	39	26	38	103	0.3%
Other fall from one level to another	72	76	56	204	0.6%
Other fall on same level	2,859	2,971	3,060	8,890	24.8%
Unspecified fall	3,638	3,637	3,545	10,820	30.2%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

The cause of the fall was not specified in over 30 percent of separations.

The major causes of falls in rank order were:

- fall on same level (25%)
- slips, trips and stumbles on the same level (21%)
- fall involving a bed (16%)
- fall involving a chair (4%)
- fall involving a wheel chair (1%).

Activity when fell occurred- falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Table 9.13.5 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in health service area, by activity being undertaken and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
While engaged in sports	34	25	10	69	0.2%
While engaged in leisure	12	8	13	33	0.1%
While working for income	163	134	136	433	1.2%
While engaged in other types of work	33	41	34	108	0.3%
While resting, sleeping, eating, etc.	4,039	3,733	3,965	11,737	32.7%
Other specified activity	2,241	2,326	2,166	6,733	18.8%
Unspecified activity	5,503	5,446	5,516	16,465	45.9%
Activity not reported/not applicable	115	95	68	278	0.8%
Total	12,140	11,808	11,908	35,856	100.0%

- The activity variable is not well reported in the national data and was unspecified or not reported in over 46 percent of hospital separations, while a further 19 percent were coded to the category of ‘other specified activity’.
- The activity being undertaken at the time of fall was listed as resting, sleeping, eating etc. in 33 percent of hospital separations, while working for an income in 1 percent of hospital separations, and while engaged in other types of work for 0.3 percent of hospital separations. The last two activities suggest falls by persons who were not inpatients of health services, possibly staff members, volunteers, visitors or persons working in health service areas.

Body region and nature of injury – Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Table 9.13.6 Frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by major body region injured (principal diagnosis) and year of separation, Australia, 2002/3-2004/5.

	2002-03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified by body region & principal diagnosis not injury	9,281	9,667	10,035	28,983	80.8%
Head	489	387	339	1,215	3.4%
Trunk (neck, thorax, abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis)	354	274	248	876	2.4%
Shoulder and upper limb	379	337	283	999	2.8%
Hip and lower limb	1,641	1,143	1,003	3,787	10.6%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- In over 80 percent of hospital separations the major body region injured was not specified or the principal diagnosis was not injury. Of the 19% of hospital separations with a principal diagnosis of injury:
- The body region most commonly injured by broad category was the: hip and lower limb (11%), head (3%), shoulder and upper limb (3%) and the trunk (2%).

Table 9.13.7 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by principal diagnosis and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Principal diagnosis not poisoning or injury	9,234	9,632	10,011	28,877	80.5%
Injuries to the head	489	387	339	1,215	3.4%
Injuries to the neck	20	31	27	78	0.2%
Injuries to the thorax	93	69	76	238	0.7%
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	241	174	145	560	1.6%
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	168	163	133	464	1.3%
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	188	135	120	443	1.2%
Injuries to the wrist & hand	23	39	30	92	0.3%
Injuries to the hip & thigh	1,411	970	851	3,232	9.0%
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	199	152	129	480	1.3%
Injuries to the ankle & foot	31	21	23	75	0.2%
Injuries involving multiple body regions	*	*	*	10	0.0%
Injuries to unspecified parts of trunk, limb or body region	*	*	*	24	0.1%
Body region not relevant	35	20	17	72	0.2%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- Over 80 percent of hospital separations occurring in health service areas did not have a principal diagnosis of injury of poisoning. Of the 19.5 % of hospital separations with an injury related principal diagnosis:
- The most common areas of injury coded were to the: hip and thigh (9%), head (3 %), abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine and pelvis (2%), shoulder and upper arm (1%), elbow and forearm (1%) and the knee and lower leg (1%).

Table 9.13.8 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by nature of injury and year of separation (principle diagnosis = injury), Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	177	103	109	389	5.6%
Open wound (excluding eye)	234	185	153	572	8.2%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	1,969	1,458	1,260	4,687	67.1%
Dislocation	50	62	48	160	2.3%
Sprain/strain	24	23	21	68	1.0%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	*	*	5	12	0.2%
Blood vessel	5	*	*	10	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	16	15	17	48	0.7%
Crush injury	*	*	*	*	
Internal organ	11	8	7	26	0.4%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	*	*	*	*	
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	6	*	5	13	0.2%
Intracranial(including concussion)	135	129	111	375	5.4%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	*	*	*	6	0.1%
Poison/toxic effect (excluding bite)	16	*	*	19	0.3%
Other specified nature of injury	52	41	43	136	1.9%
Unspecified nature of injury	205	138	112	455	6.5%
Injuries of more than one nature	*	*	*	5	0.1%
Total	2,910	2,176	1,897	6,983	100.0%

NB: This table refers to a sub-set of fall related hospital separations occurring in health service areas. Only 20 percent (n=6,983) of the total fall related hospital separations occurring in a health service area (n=35, 860) were coded with a principal diagnosis of injury. Of the 20% of separations:

- Over 6% (n= 455) of the fall related hospital separations (principle diagnosis = injury) occurring in a health service area did not specify the nature of the injury.
- The most common injury was a fracture (67%, n=4,687), followed by an open wound (8%, n=572), superficial injuries (6%, n=389), and intracranial injuries (5%, n=375).

Table 9.13.9 Frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by ICD chapter (principal diagnosis groups =not injury), by year of separation, 2002/03-2004/05, Australia.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	177	167	198	542	1.9
Neoplasms	961	1,066	1,100	3,127	10.8
Diseases of the blood, blood-forming organs, etc	70	80	75	225	0.8
Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	244	277	283	804	2.8
Mental and behavioural disorders	809	878	897	2,584	8.9
Diseases of the nervous system	452	471	462	1,385	4.8
Diseases of the eye and adnexa	19	28	22	69	0.2
Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	13	20	18	51	0.2
Diseases of the circulatory system	1,329	1,340	1,439	4,108	14.2
Diseases of the respiratory system	726	781	821	2,328	8.1
Diseases of the digestive system	455	463	517	1,435	5.0
Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	130	155	140	425	1.5
Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	544	525	489	1,558	5.4
Diseases of the genitourinary system	327	347	346	1,020	3.5
Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	78	66	78	222	0.7
Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	8	6	10	24	0.1
Congenital malformations, deformations etc	8	8	6	22	0.1
Symptoms, signs, abnormalities not elsewhere classified	566	598	626	1,790	6.2
Factors influencing health status - Z	2,318	2,356	2,484	7,158	24.8
Total	9,234	9,632	10,011	28,877	100.0

NB: As over 80% of fall related separations occurring in buildings in health service areas did not have a principal diagnosis of injury, it is important to examine the area of principle diagnosis of these hospital separations. The above table is a subset of all fall related hospital separations occurring in health service areas.

- The most common ICD chapter group was factors influencing health status (25%), followed by diseases of the circulatory system (14%), neoplasms (11%), mental and behaviour disorders (9%) and disease of the respiratory system (8%).

Length of stay-falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Table 9.13.10 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by length of stay groups by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03- 2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	1,218	1,067	1,028	3,313	9.2%
Length of stay is two to seven days	2,817	2,637	2,578	8,032	22.4%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	5,615	5,531	5,822	16,968	47.3%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	2,494	2,573	2,480	7,547	21.0%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- Twenty one percent of hospital separations due to falls in health service areas had a length of stay greater than 30 days. This is a much larger proportion of separations in this category than for other building areas examined: residential aged care (5%), home (6%) and all building (7%) of separations.
- Nine percent of separations had a length of stay of less than 2 days, with 22 % of separations with a length of stay of 2 -7 days and 47 percent with a length of stay of 8-30 days.

Injury severity- falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas

Table 9.13.11 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings in health service areas by severity groups by year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	8,922	8,985	9,236	27,143	75.7%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	3,222	2,823	2,672	8,717	24.3%
Total	12,144	11,808	11,908	35,860	100.0%

- Three quarters of the hospital separations resulting from falls in health service areas were coded using ICISS classification as not a severe injury, with about a quarter of hospital separations injuries coded as a severe (see section 9.3.8).

9.14 FALLS FROM BEDS: HOSPITAL SEPARATIONS

NB:

Admitted patients transferred from another hospital make up 11.7% of all fall related hospital separations most likely occurring in buildings caused by falls from bed in Australia in 2002/03- 2004/05. This results in an over-estimation of actual cases of falls.

Cell counts <5 denoted by * have been suppressed for privacy reasons.

Trends in the frequency and rate of hospital separations resulting from falls from beds occurring in buildings

Frequency

The frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings caused by falls from beds for all persons increased by 7 percent from 6,793 in 2002/03 to 7,291 in 2004/05. Female hospital separations increased by 7 percent from 4,095 to 4,394 and male hospital separations by 7 percent from 2,697 to 2,897 for the same period.

Rate

Table 9.14.1 Age standardised rates per 100,000 population of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by sex, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total
Males	32.2	31.9	32.4	32.1
Females	34.1	34.5	34.8	34.5
Persons	33.6	33.6	34.2	33.8

- The age standardised rate of hospital separations for falls from beds has increased by 1.8 percent from 33.6 per 100,000 persons in 2002/03 to 34.2 per 100,000 persons in 2004/05.
- Age standardised rates for falls from beds increased by 0.6 percent from 32.2 per 100,000 population in 2002/03 to 32.4 per 100,000 population in 2004/05, with the female rate increasing 2 percent from 34.1 per 100,000 population in 2002/2003 to 34.8 per 100,000 population in 2004/05.

Age and sex of falls occurring in buildings separations from beds

Frequency

Table 9.14.2 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by sex, and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03- 2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Males	2,697	2,751	2,897	8,345	39.6%
Females	4,095	4,214	4,394	12,703	60.3%
Persons	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Females accounted for a total of 12,703 (60%) of all fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds in 2002/03 to 2004/05, and males 8,345 (40%).

Rates

- The age standardised rate for hospital separations for females for 2002/03 to 2004/05 were 2.4 hospital separations per 100,000 population higher than the rate for males, with 34.5 hospital separations per 100,000 population for females and 32.1 hospital separations per 100,000 population for males.

Table 9.14.3 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by 5 year age and year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
0-4	648	674	657	1,979	9.4%
5-9	326	346	283	955	4.5%
10-14	96	79	78	253	1.2%
15-19	31	19	39	89	0.4%
20-24	25	28	36	89	0.4%
25-29	31	24	34	89	0.4%
30-34	37	46	32	115	0.5%
35-39	39	53	34	126	0.6%
40-44	49	44	48	141	0.7%
45-49	64	69	78	211	1.0%
50-54	91	81	97	269	1.3%
55-59	131	152	129	412	2.0%
60-64	140	129	182	451	2.1%
65-69	251	244	239	734	3.5%
70-74	445	431	501	1,377	6.5%
75-79	795	875	926	2,596	12.3%
80-84	1,234	1,315	1,383	3,932	18.7%
85+	2,359	2,356	2,515	7,230	34.3%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Persons aged 65 years and over accounted for 75.3% (n=15,869) of all hospital separations due to falls from beds in buildings, with persons aged 85 years and over accounting for 34.3 % (n= 7,230) of all separations.
- Young children aged between 0 and 4 years (9.4%, n=1,979) were also over-represented compared with all age groups up to 75 years.

Location of falls occurring in buildings hospital separations from beds

Table 9.14.4 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by place of occurrence by year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Other and unspecified place in home	3,298	3,460	3,586	10,344	49.1%
Prison	*	*	*	15	0.1%
Juvenile detention centre	*	*	*	*	
Military camp	*	*	*	*	
Orphanage	*	*	*	*	
Aged care facilities	1,342	1,561	1,699	4,602	21.9%
Other specified residential institution	29	36	48	113	0.5%
Unspecified residential institution	*	*	*	18	0.1%
School	*	*	*	11	0.1%
Health Service area	1,993	1,856	1,911	5,760	27.4%
Other specified institution and public administrative area	46	21	16	83	0.4%
Sporting hall (indoor)	*	*	*	*	
Shop and store	*	*	*	*	
Cafe, hotel and restaurant	9	9	13	31	0.1%
Other specified trade and service area	*	*	*	8	0.0%
Place not reported/not applicable	50	*	*	55	0.3%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Over 49 percent of hospital separations due to falls from beds occurred in the home.
 - Persons aged 75 years and over were 52% of hospital separations of falls from bed in the home and children aged 0-14 years were 29 %.
- Health service areas were nominated as the place of occurrence in over 27% (n=5,760) of hospital separations, followed by aged care facilities in 22% (n=4,602) of separations in 2002/03 to 2004/05. Both settings accounting for almost 50 percent of hospital separations due to falls from beds.
 - Persons aged 75 years and over were 69% of hospital separations of falls from bed in health service areas and persons aged 60-74 years 19%.
 - Persons aged 75 years and over were 93% of hospital separation of falls from bed in residential aged facilities and persons aged 60-74 were 6%.

Activity of falls most likely occurring in buildings hospital separations from beds

Table 9.14.5 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by broad activity by year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
While engaged in sports	*	*	*	6	0.0%
While engaged in leisure	34	39	21	94	0.4%
While working for income	*	*	*	13	0.1%
While engaged in other types of work	16	30	30	76	0.4%
While resting, sleeping, eating, etc.	3,738	3,620	3,818	11,176	53.1%
Other specified activity	1,052	1,063	1,055	3,170	15.1%
Unspecified activity	1,880	2,185	2,341	6,406	30.4%
Activity not reported/not applicable	61	21	22	104	0.5%
Total	6,789	6,965	7,291	21,045	100.0%

- The activity was not specified or reported on in about 31 percent of hospital separations.
- The activity was coded as ‘while resting, sleeping, eating, etc.’ in over 53 percent of cases with 15% of separations coded as ‘other specified activity’.

Body region and nature of injury – falls occurring in buildings hospital separations from beds

Table 9.14.6 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by major body region injured (principal diagnosis) by year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Other injuries not specified by body region & principal diagnosis not injury	2,777	2,787	3,041	8,605	40.9%
Head	1,013	975	1,076	3,064	14.6%
Trunk (neck, thorax, abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis)	528	583	679	1,790	8.5%
Shoulder and upper limb	935	949	884	2,768	13.2%
Hip and lower limb	1,540	1,671	1,611	4,822	22.9%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Table* shows the frequency of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by major body region injured (principal diagnosis) by year in Australia in 2002/03 to 2004/05. In over 40 percent of hospital separations the body region of the injury was not specified or injury was not the principal diagnosis. Over 59% of hospital separations had a principal diagnosis of injury.
- The body region most commonly injured by broad category was the: hip and lower limb (23%), head (15%), shoulder and upper limb (13%) and trunk (9%).

Table 9.14.7 Frequency and percentage of fall related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by principal diagnosis groups by year, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Principal diagnosis not poisoning or injury	2,726	2,724	2,985	8,435	40.1%
Injuries to the head	1,013	975	1,076	3,064	14.6%
Injuries to the neck	47	79	69	195	0.9%
Injuries to the thorax	161	181	194	536	2.5%
Injuries to the abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	320	323	416	1,059	5.0%
Injuries to the shoulder & upper arm	398	398	408	1,204	5.7%
Injuries to the elbow & forearm	492	513	417	1,422	6.8%
Injuries to the wrist & hand	45	38	59	142	0.7%
Injuries to the hip & thigh	1,274	1,385	1,313	3,972	18.9%
Injuries to the knee & lower leg	234	236	267	737	3.5%
Injuries to the ankle & foot	32	50	31	113	0.5%
Injuries to unspecified parts of trunk, limb or body region	30	28	30	88	0.4%
Body region not relevant	19	26	24	69	0.3%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Over 40% of hospital separations did not have a principal diagnosis of injury or poisoning.
- Over 59% of hospital separations had an injury related principal diagnosis.
- The most common areas of injury were: to the hip and thigh (19%), to the head (15%), to the elbow and forearm (7%), and to the shoulder and upper arm (6%).

Table 9.14.8 Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by nature of injury and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002–03	2003–04	2004–05	Total	%
Superficial (excluding eye)	288	321	333	942	7.5%
Open wound (excluding eye)	513	484	594	1,591	12.6%
Fracture (excluding tooth)	2,317	2,422	2,357	7,096	56.3%
Dislocation	82	108	79	269	2.1%
Sprain/strain	49	51	48	148	1.2%
Nerve (including spinal cord; excluding brain)	11	14	13	38	0.3%
Blood vessel	*	*	7	13	0.1%
Muscle/tendon	18	27	29	74	0.6%
Amputation (including partial)	*	*	*	*	
Internal organ	19	15	6	40	0.3%
Burn/corrosion (excluding eye)	*	*	*	*	
Eye injury (excluding foreign body in external eye)	13	9	15	37	0.3%
Intracranial (including concussion)	198	174	166	538	4.3%
Dental (including fractured tooth)	13	13	6	32	0.3%
Poison/toxic effect (excluding bite)	8	*	*	12	0.1%
Other specified nature of injury	83	119	96	298	2.4%
Unspecified nature of injury	445	475	546	1,466	11.6%
Injuries of more than one nature	6	*	*	15	0.1%
Total	4,067	4,241	4,306	12,614	100.0%

NB: The separations are a subset (59% n= 12,614) of all fall related hospital separations occurring from beds, and include all separations where the principal diagnosis was injury.

- Over 11 percent of hospital separations did not specify the nature of the injury sustained.
- The most common injury was a fracture (56%), followed by an open wound (13%), superficial injuries (8%), and intracranial injuries (4%).

On analysis of the subset of fall related hospital separations occurring from beds coded as fractures (n=7096).

- The majority of fractures were injuries to: the hip and thigh region (46%, n=3229), elbow and forearm (17%, n=1238), shoulder and upper arm (13%, n=907) and abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine and pelvis (9%, n=631).
- Females accounted for 68% of all fracture separations and 73 % of fracture separation to the hip and thigh region.

- Females and male proportions of separations due to fractures to the head region (n=227) were equal with females Maki and Fernieng up 49% and males 51% of separations.
- Persons aged 75 years and over were 64% of all hospital separations due to fracture with persons aged 0-14 years 22% and persons aged 60-74 years 9% of hospital separations.

On analysis of the subset of fall related hospital separations occurring from beds coded as open wounds (n=1,591).

- The majority of open wound injuries were to the following regions: head (77%), knee and lower leg (9%) and elbow and lower arm (6%).

Intracranial injuries were analysed as a subset due to the serious nature of this injury type. On analysis of the subset of fall related hospital separations occurring from beds coded as intracranial injury (n=538):

- Equal proportions of males and females separations were found as a consequence of falls from beds resulting in intracranial injuries.
- Persons aged 0-14 were 45% of hospital separations due to intracranial injuries, persons aged 60-74 were 10% and persons aged 75 years and older were 36% of hospital separations.

Length of stay falls occurring in buildings hospital separations from beds

Table 9.14.9 Frequency and percentage of falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by length of stay and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Length of stay is less than two days	2,268	2,192	2,301	6,761	32.1%
Length of stay is two to seven days	1,685	1,855	1,834	5,374	25.5%
Length of stay is eight to thirty days	2,216	2,291	2,520	7,027	33.4%
Length of stay is greater than thirty days	624	627	636	1,887	9.0%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- 9% of hospital separations due to falls from beds had a length of stay over 30 days, where as 32% stayed less than 2 days, with 36% with a length of stay of 2 -7 days and 33 percent with a length of stay of 8-30 days.

Injury severity of falls occurring in buildings hospital separations from beds

Table 9.14.10 Falls related hospital separations occurring in buildings from beds by severity of injury and year of separation, Australia, 2002/03-2004/05.

	2002-03	2003-04	2004-05	Total	%
Not severe injury, ICISS > 0.941	4,849	4,909	5,253	15,011	71.3%
Severe injury, ICISS <= 0.941	1,944	2,056	2,038	6,038	28.7%
Total	6,793	6,965	7,291	21,049	100.0%

- Seventy one percent of the hospital separations resulting from falls from beds most likely occurring in a building were coded using ICISS classification as not a severe injury, with almost 29 percent of hospital separations injuries coded as a severe.

9.15 INTRINSIC CONDITION OF INJURED PERSON

9.15.1 Introduction

A difficult question to answer is in what proportion of falls did intrinsic condition of the person suffering the falls contribute to the fall or to the occurrence or severity of injury? Data from the final 3 years (July 2002-June 2005) were analysed to attempt to quantify how many persons had other conditions recorded on their hospital record. It is important to note that this analysis takes into account all other possible diagnosis codes and includes conditions that may not have contributed to the fall or its consequences, for example the ICD-10-AM (International Classification of Diseases Version 10: Australian Modification) coding system contains a chapter “Factors influencing health status and contact with health services” which includes codes such as ‘family history of malignant neoplasm’ or ‘personal history of allergy to drugs, medicaments or biological substances’.

9.15.2 Results

The following overview table gives some indication of commonly occurring co-morbid conditions in different settings (Table 9.10.1). The column totals do not add up to 100% as more than one condition could be reported for all cases. These in-depth analyses are limited to Victoria, as the available resources for this study did not permit wider analysis.

- Overall, almost 30% of cases across all building locations had no additional ICD-10 codes recorded. Obviously the location of a fall influences this proportion as evidenced by only 6% of falls occurring in health service areas and 22% in residential services having no other codes recorded.
- Some co-morbidities listed in Table 9.10.1 may actually have occurred as a consequence of the fall. This may be true for abnormal clinical findings not elsewhere classified (in total 43.6% of cases in Table 9.10.1)

Table 9.15.1 Co-morbid conditions by location among all persons admitted to Victorian hospitals who were injured due to falls in buildings 2002/3-2004/5

	Home		Residential institution		Health service area		All other locations		Total	
	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	4032	9.7	1822	13.5	2002	23.9	236	3.5	8092	11.5
Neoplasms	1519	3.7	309	2.3	2261	27.0	47	0.7	4136	5.9
Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs and certain disorders involving the immune mechanism	3561	8.6	1732	12.8	1198	14.3	213	3.1	6704	9.5
Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	13175	31.7	4952	36.7	4994	59.6	853	12.5	23974	34.1
Mental and behavioural disorders	6283	15.1	5124	37.9	3650	43.6	803	11.8	15860	22.6
Diseases of the nervous system	3543	8.5	1654	12.2	2018	24.1	271	4.0	7486	10.6
Diseases of the eye and adnexa	1041	2.5	437	3.2	554	6.6	79	1.2	2111	3.0
Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	500	1.2	228	1.7	192	2.3	47	0.7	967	1.4
Diseases of the circulatory system	14935	35.9	5382	39.8	6483	77.4	977	14.3	27777	39.5
Diseases of the respiratory system	4696	11.3	1761	13.0	2343	28.0	254	3.7	9054	12.9
Diseases of the digestive system	3981	9.6	1280	9.5	2312	27.6	233	3.4	7806	11.1
Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	2600	6.2	982	7.3	1274	15.2	146	2.1	5002	7.1
Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	6466	15.5	1693	12.5	3766	45.0	384	5.6	12309	17.5
Diseases of the genitourinary system	6426	15.4	3172	23.5	2803	33.5	312	4.6	12713	18.1
Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	214	0.5	2	0.0	173	2.1	12	0.2	401	0.6
Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	2	0.0	0	0.0	37	0.4	0	0.0	39	0.1
Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	73	0.2	21	0.2	34	0.4	21	0.3	149	0.2
Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	14946	35.9	6329	46.9	8161	97.5	1219	17.9	30655	43.6
Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	17831	42.9	3838	28.4	6705	80.1	1546	22.7	29920	42.6
NO OTHER ICD-10 CODE ON MEDICAL RECORD	13090	31.5	3032	22.4	486	5.8	3886	57.0	20494	29.2
ALL CASES	41607	100	13506	100	8373	100	6819	100	70305	100

Age also has an influence as detailed in the following table (Table 9.10.2).

- Almost 90% of child fall cases across all building locations had no additional ICD-10 codes recorded compared with 39% of persons aged 15-64 years and just 21% of cases involving a person aged 65 years and older.
- Falls that actually occurred in hospitals and residential care settings virtually, by definition, almost all had a pre-existing medical condition or frailty (only 5.8% did not) – though this condition may have been unrelated to the fall injury.

Table 9.15.2 Co-morbid conditions by broad age group and location among all persons admitted to Victorian public and private hospitals who were injured due to falls in buildings 2002/3-2004/5

		Home		Residential institution		Health service area		All other locations		Total	
		n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
0-14 years	Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	42	1.4	1	10.0	10	11.8	14	0.7	67	1.3
	Neoplasms	5	0.2	0	0.0	0	0.0	2	0.1	7	0.1
	Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs and certain disorders involving the immune mechanism	17	0.6	0	0.0	0	0.0	6	0.3	23	0.4
	Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	20	0.7	0	0.0	13	15.3	4	0.2	37	0.7
	Mental and behavioural disorders	12	0.4	1	10.0	4	4.7	11	0.5	28	0.5
	Diseases of the nervous system	36	1.2	0	0.0	6	7.1	14	0.7	56	1.1
	Diseases of the eye and adnexa	7	0.2	0	0.0	2	2.4	6	0.3	15	0.3
	Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	9	0.3	0	0.0	0	0.0	3	0.1	12	0.2
	Diseases of the circulatory system	5	0.2	0	0.0	0	0.0	5	0.2	10	0.2
	Diseases of the respiratory system	25	0.9	0	0.0	12	14.1	12	0.6	49	1.0
	Diseases of the digestive system	16	0.5	0	0.0	3	3.5	10	0.5	29	0.6
	Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	9	0.3	0	0.0	6	7.1	20	0.9	35	0.7
	Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	19	0.7	0	0.0	4	4.7	30	1.4	53	1.0
	Diseases of the genitourinary system	5	0.2	0	0.0	2	2.4	1	0.0	8	0.2
	Certain conditions originating in the perinatal period	2	0.1	0	0.0	37	43.5	0	0.0	39	0.8
	Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	21	0.7	0	0.0	5	5.9	12	0.6	38	0.7
	Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	153	5.2	2	20.0	23	27.1	114	5.4	292	5.7

		Home		Residential institution		Health service area		All other locations		Total	
		n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
	Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	82	2.8	1	10.0	51	60.0	25	1.2	159	3.1
	NO OTHER ICD-10 CODE ON MEDICAL RECORD	2581	88.3	7	70.0	16	18.8	1893	89.8	4497	87.7
	ALL CASES	2922	100	10	100	85	100	2109	100	5126	100
15-64 years	Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	378	4.3	29	6.7	230	19.0	40	1.6	677	5.2
	Neoplasms	216	2.4	2	0.5	383	31.7	10	0.4	611	4.7
	Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs and certain disorders involving the immune mechanism	350	4.0	27	6.3	178	14.7	22	0.9	577	4.5
	Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	1564	17.7	114	26.5	681	56.4	194	7.9	2553	19.8
	Mental and behavioural disorders	1695	19.2	161	37.4	575	47.6	508	20.7	2939	22.7
	Diseases of the nervous system	782	8.9	111	25.8	335	27.7	123	5.0	1351	10.5
	Diseases of the eye and adnexa	98	1.1	16	3.7	60	5.0	22	0.9	196	1.5
	Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	48	0.5	2	0.5	15	1.2	14	0.6	79	0.6
	Diseases of the circulatory system	1138	12.9	66	15.3	573	47.4	137	5.6	1914	14.8
	Diseases of the respiratory system	533	6.0	30	7.0	213	17.6	69	2.8	845	6.5
	Diseases of the digestive system	499	5.7	33	7.7	423	35.0	48	2.0	1003	7.8
	Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	224	2.5	20	4.6	120	9.9	30	1.2	394	3.0
	Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	803	9.1	27	6.3	538	44.5	119	4.8	1487	11.5
	Diseases of the genitourinary system	342	3.9	44	10.2	204	16.9	29	1.2	619	4.8
	Pregnancy, childbirth and the puerperium	214	2.4	2	0.5	173	14.3	12	0.5	401	3.1
	Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	25	0.3	12	2.8	10	0.8	9	0.4	56	0.4

		Home		Residential institution		Health service area		All other locations		Total	
		n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
	Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	1885	21.4	120	27.8	1024	84.8	409	16.6	3438	26.6
	Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	3389	38.4	152	35.3	1022	84.6	643	26.2	5206	40.3
	NO OTHER ICD-10 CODE ON MEDICAL RECORD	3519	39.9	118	27.4	127	10.5	1224	49.8	4988	38.6
	ALL CASES	8825	100	431	100	1208	100	2458	100	12922	100
65+ years	Certain infectious and parasitic diseases	3612	12.1	1792	13.7	1762	24.9	182	8.1	7348	14.1
	Neoplasms	1298	4.3	307	2.3	1878	26.5	35	1.6	3518	6.7
	Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs and certain disorders involving the immune mechanism	3194	10.7	1705	13.1	1020	14.4	185	8.2	6104	11.7
	Endocrine, nutritional and metabolic diseases	11591	38.8	4838	37.0	4300	60.7	655	29.1	21384	40.9
	Mental and behavioural disorders	4576	15.3	4962	38.0	3071	43.4	284	12.6	12893	24.7
	Diseases of the nervous system	2725	9.1	1543	11.8	1677	23.7	134	6.0	6079	11.6
	Diseases of the eye and adnexa	936	3.1	421	3.2	492	6.9	51	2.3	1900	3.6
	Diseases of the ear and mastoid process	443	1.5	226	1.7	177	2.5	30	1.3	876	1.7
	Diseases of the circulatory system	13792	46.2	5316	40.7	5910	83.5	835	37.1	25853	49.5
	Diseases of the respiratory system	4138	13.9	1731	13.2	2118	29.9	173	7.7	8160	15.6
	Diseases of the digestive system	3466	11.6	1247	9.5	1886	26.6	175	7.8	6774	13.0
	Diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue	2367	7.9	962	7.4	1148	16.2	96	4.3	4573	8.8
	Diseases of the musculoskeletal system and connective tissue	5644	18.9	1666	12.8	3224	45.5	235	10.4	10769	20.6
	Diseases of the genitourinary system	6079	20.4	3128	23.9	2597	36.7	282	12.5	12086	23.1

	Home		Residential institution		Health service area		All other locations		Total	
	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%	n	%
Congenital malformations, deformations and chromosomal abnormalities	27	0.1	9	0.1	19	0.3	0	0.0	55	0.1
Symptoms, signs and abnormal clinical and laboratory findings, not elsewhere classified	12908	43.2	6207	47.5	7114	100.5	696	30.9	26925	51.5
Factors influencing health status and contact with health services	14360	48.1	3685	28.2	5632	79.5	878	39.0	24555	47.0
NO OTHER ICD-10 CODE ON MEDICAL RECORD	6990	23.4	2907	22.3	343	4.8	769	34.1	11009	21.1
ALL CASES	29860	100	13065	100	7080	100	2252	100	52257	100

- Another factor in interpreting these data is that the sequence of fall and co-morbidity cannot readily be determined from the available datasets. For some conditions, by their nature, it is reasonable to assume that the condition was pre-existing and may have contributed to the fall eg some diseases of the musculoskeletal system such as muscular dystrophy; endocrine conditions such as diabetes; and diseases of the nervous system such as Parkinson’s disease. Other conditions may have contributed to the severity of the fall outcome. For example, persons with diseases of the blood or blood forming organs, severely ill residents of aged care facilities or hospital patients, from any cause, may have suffered greater consequences of the fall because of these conditions.

9.15.3 Discussion

Clearly, co-morbidity, whether it occurred before or after a fall, is evident in many cases of injury related to falls in buildings. A specific major new research study would be necessary to attempt to identify the sequence of events and the actual contribution to the fall and its outcome of the co-morbidity versus the contribution of the building design and construction.

This finding could be interpreted to suggest that the co-morbidity may have contributed to the fall and its consequences, thereby exonerating the building. The counter-argument, and current federal government policy, is that many injurious falls in buildings are to vulnerable members of the community, particularly the aged and the young who should be protected from harm. Government policy on “ageing in place” and equity appear to particularly support the need for measures to protect the health and independence of vulnerable populations.

It could be argued that building design and construction need to be modified to avoid contributing to causing falls or the serious consequences of falls. No argument can be made for exclusion from the regulatory framework that governs safety in building design and construction of vulnerable populations (the old, the young, and the sick) who account for up to 80% of total fall injuries in buildings.

Other players, such as sectors responsible for aged care facilities and hospitals also have a part to play in modifying building design and construction to avoid factors contributing to the initiation of a fall, and, most particularly, to diminishing the energy exchange to less than fracture threshold when the person falls onto a surface within the building. The development or adoption of new technology impact absorbing surface materials in high risk zones would be a logical outcome in both industry developments and regulatory terms. Laboratory testing and controlled trials of the implementation of such materials in high risk areas and fall injury outcomes (compared with control settings) would likely be needed.

9.16 DATA ISSUES

Data sources

- National Coroners Information System (NCIS)
- National Injury Surveillance Unit (NISU)
 - Data analysis of fall related hospitalisations most likely occurring in buildings in Australia 199/00-2004/05 conducted by Research Centre for Injury Studies on behalf of the Monash University Accident Research Centre
- Victorian Admitted Episodes Database (VAED)
- Victorian Emergency Minimum Dataset (VEMD)
- Australian Bureau of Statistics (ABS)

Population estimates of residents of aged care facilities were obtained from the AIHW report 'Residential aged care in Australia 2005-2006: a statistical overview' (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2007).

Relevant ICD-10-AM terms

Y92 Place of occurrence

*the following category is for use with categories V00-Y89m to identify the place where the injury or poisoning (external cause) occurred.

Y92.14 Aged care facilities include: nursing homes, old people's homes and retirement villages

Y92.18 Other specified residential institution

Y92.19 Unspecified residential institution

Y92.22 Health service areas includes: day procedure centres, health centres, homes for the sick, hospice, hospitals and outpatient clinics.

W10 Fall on and from stairs and steps: includes fall (on)(from): escalator, incline, involving ice or snow on stairs and steps and ramp.

Key terms

Admitted patient: A patient who undergoes a hospital's formal admission process to receive treatment and/or care. This treatment and/or care is provided over a period of time and can occur in hospital and/or in the person's home (for hospital in the home patients)(Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006).

Age standardisation: A set of techniques used to remove as far as possible the effects of differences in age when comparing two or more populations(Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006).

Emergency attendance (Victoria): *add definition

Emergency admission (Victoria): *add definition

Separation: An episode of care for an admitted patient, which can be a total hospital stay (from admission to discharge, transfer or death), or a portion of a hospital stay beginning or ending in a change of type of care (for example, from acute to rehabilitation). Separation also means the process by which an admitted patient completes an episode of care either by being discharged, dying, transferring to another hospital or changing type of care (Australian Institute of Health and Welfare 2006).

Hospitalisation: is an episode of care that starts with an admission in the hospital system (Karmel, Lloyd et al. 2007);(episodes of care resulting from transfer between hospitals are included in the data).

Length of stay: is derived for episodes of care. The length of stay of an overnight episode is calculated by subtracting the date the patient is admitted from the date of separation and deducting days the patient was on leave. A same-day episode is allocated a length of stay of 1 day (Karmel, Lloyd et al. 2007).

Injury Severity Classification

All hospital separations were classified as either less than or greater than or equal to an International Classification of Diseases-based Injury Severity Score (ICISS) of 0.941. A score of 0.941 or less indicates that patients on admission have injuries that give the patient a survival probability of 94.1% or a probability of death of 5.9% (on admission).

It is important to remember that some injuries may be judged as not serious, as they are classified as having a low threat to life, but that these same injuries may result in a high (threat-of) disability. For example penetrating eye injuries and finger amputations (Cryer and Langley 2006).

Calculations of rates

Data on Australian hospital separations

All rates used in the report are crude rates except for rates used in trend analysis. Rates used in trend analysis are age standardised. The age standardising population used for calculating age standardised rates was the Australian estimated resident population at the 30th June 2001.

Population data used in rate and age standardised calculations for national hospital separations data was obtained from the Australian Bureau of Statistics via the Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.

Small case count issues

Data on Australian hospital separations

Where data cell counts were less than 5, data has been either collapsed or suppressed (denoted by *) to prevent patient identification. This has been made obvious when this had occurred.

Errors, inconsistencies and uncertainties

Data on Australian hospital separations

It is important to note that hospital separations do not equal fall incidents. The number of hospital separations presented in this report over estimates the number of actual fall events through multiple records being generated via inter-hospital transfers and re-admission.

Multiple counting due to re-admission cannot be avoided in the national data at present.

The proportion of modes of admissions known to be ‘admitted patient transfers’ is provided for each type of data category in a box at the beginning of the appropriate sections to give an indication of the proportion of presumed multiple records for patient transfers in the data set under discussion. No estimate of the number of readmissions has been made.

9.17 REFERENCES

Australian Institute of Health and Welfare (2006). Australian hospital statistics. *AIHW Health services series*, Canberra.

Australian Institute of Health and Welfare (2007). Residential aged care in Australia 2005-2006: a statistical overview. *Aged care statistics series 24*, Canberra, AIHW.

Cryer, C. and J. Langley (2006). "Developing valid indicators of injury incidence for 'all injury'." *Injury Prevention* **12**: 2002-207.

Harrison, J.E., Steenkamp, M., (2002) “Technical review and documentation of current NHPA injury indicators and data sources” *Injury Research and Statistics Series*, No.14, Adelaide: AIHW (AIHW cat. No. INJCAT 47).

Karmel, R., J. Lloyd, et al. (2007). Older Australians in hospital, Australian Institute of Health and Welfare.

CHAPTER 10 HOSPITAL TREATMENT COSTS OF FALL INJURIES AND FATALITIES MOST LIKELY OCCURRING IN BUILDINGS, AUSTRALIA, 2002-2005

10.1.1 COST PER CASEMIX-ADJUSTED SEPARATION

The method used for calculating the cost of a hospital bed day in this report is based on the cost per casemix-adjusted separation as used in the Australian Institute of Health and Welfare publication *Australian Hospital Statistics*. This annual report has been published since 1996–97 (AIHW 1998), and is included within frameworks of indicators by the National Health Ministers' Benchmarking Working Group (NHMBWG 1999), the Steering Committee for the Review of Government Service Provision (SCRGSP 2006) and the NHPC (NHPC 2004). It is a measure of the average recurrent expenditure for each admitted patient, adjusted using ARDRG cost weights for the relative complexity of the patient's clinical condition and for the hospital services provided.

Hospitals excluded from this analysis

Small non-acute hospitals, Multi-purpose services, Hospices, Rehabilitation hospitals, Mothercraft hospitals, other non-acute hospitals, Psychiatric hospitals, and hospitals in the Unpeered and other hospitals peer group have been excluded from this calculation of costs. Also excluded are hospitals for which expenditure or separation data were incomplete, although most of these hospitals would have been excluded for other reasons (for example, they are small non-acute hospitals).

10.1.2 COST PER CASEMIX-ADJUSTED SEPARATION/COST PER DAY

Definition & Calculation of costs

The formula used to calculate the cost per casemix-adjusted separation is:

$$\frac{\text{Recurrent expenditure} \times \text{IFRAC}}{\text{Total separations} \times \text{Average cost weight}}$$

$$\text{Total separations} \times \text{Average cost weight}$$

where:

- Recurrent expenditure is defined by the AIHW as “expenditure on goods and services which are used up during the year, for example, salaries and wages expenditure and non-salary expenditure such as payments to visiting medical officers.” (AIHW 2006 p. 361)
- IFRAC (admitted patient cost proportion) is the estimated proportion of total hospital expenditure that relates to admitted patients.
- Total separations exclude patients with no qualified days and records that do not relate to admitted patients.
- Average cost weight is a single number representing the relative expected resource use for the separations.

10.1.3 AVERAGE COST PER ACUTE PUBLIC HOSPITAL BED PER DAY

According to the AIHW *Hospital Statistics 2005-2006*, the average length of stay for acute public hospital separations is 3.7 days, and the average cost per separation calculated according to the above formula is \$3,698. This average cost per separation consists of an average of \$1,921 for non-medical labour expenditure, \$745 for medical labour expenditure and \$1,032 for other recurrent expenses such as domestic services, repairs and maintenance, administration, and medical, drug and food supplies.

Given that the average acute public hospital separation cost is \$3,698 and the average acute public hospital length of stay is 3.7 days, it has been determined that for the purpose of this analysis \$999.46 is the average cost of an acute public hospital bed per day.

Table 10.1.1 All falls most likely occurring in buildings, Australia 2002-05: Age groups by length of stay (days)

	0-14	15-29	30-44	45-59	60-74	75+	Total
1	22860	6692	7836	10374	14749	41562	104075
2	2201	968	1427	2390	3648	8967	19601
3	708	556	1045	1776	2817	8745	15647
4	331	351	716	1358	2557	9127	14441
5	195	227	481	1068	2328	9160	13459
6	119	163	350	825	2104	9047	12608
7-9	221	273	690	1762	5371	24473	32790
10-12	89	150	360	1059	3679	17774	23111
13-15	59	66	185	710	2790	14498	18308
16-18	36	36	164	463	1791	9985	12475
19-21	33	45	97	366	1448	8349	10338
22-24	20	34	84	258	1015	5825	7236
25-27	13	22	68	200	798	4764	5865
28-30	20	20	48	167	638	4039	4932
31-60	78	91	227	683	2551	14584	18214
61-90	5	28	42	166	511	2354	3106
91-120	*	*	16	66	190	599	880
121-150	*	*	10	27	64	226	328
151-180	*	*	6	18	19	90	137
181-364	*	5	*	25	33	149	227
365+	0	*	*	9	33	79	127
Total	26993	9743	13866	23770	49134	194396	317905

- The above table shows a total of 3,386,231 acute public hospital bed days resulting from fall most likely occurring in buildings for the years 2002-2005.

- Using the formula described above, and applying an average cost per bed day of \$999.46, the total acute public hospital expenditure on falls most likely occurring in buildings over this time period is \$3,384,402,435.20.

Age

- Those aged ≥ 65 years account for almost 92% (91.95%, n= 3,113,775) of acute public hospital costs per bed day. The total cost of bed days occupied by those in this age group due to falls most likely occurring in buildings is \$3,112,093,561.

Table 10.1.2 All falls most likely occurring in buildings, Australia 2002-05: principal diagnosis groups (detailed body region) by length of stay (days)

	Not poisoning/injury	head	neck	thorax	abdomen, lower back, lumbar spine & pelvis	shoulder & upper arm	elbow & forearm	wrist & hand	hip & thigh	knee & lower leg	ankle & foot	Other injuries not specified by body region	Total
1	15643	29556	1253	3034	5116	8561	17315	2888	11470	6837	1607	795	104075
2	4216	2598	180	909	1073	1788	3581	341	2240	2127	391	157	19601
3	3815	1637	148	845	980	1180	1595	188	2755	2086	291	127	15647
4	3706	1261	111	810	1012	964	891	104	3486	1709	252	135	14441
5	3656	974	96	690	1036	840	616	82	3773	1358	227	111	13459
6	3566	859	97	621	983	714	409	64	3900	1141	159	95	12608
7-9	10408	1846	215	1442	2631	1682	922	145	10434	2451	326	288	32790
10-12	8161	1114	158	900	1936	1082	612	84	7222	1472	219	151	23111
13-15	8006	675	90	663	1373	793	397	68	4972	1008	126	137	18308
16-18	5653	468	86	338	1005	545	255	39	3283	652	68	83	12475
19-21	5359	356	54	315	777	366	189	23	2262	524	52	61	10338
22-24	3952	251	36	166	524	276	101	15	1505	330	31	49	7236
25-27	3394	202	37	125	392	211	92	11	1130	224	16	31	5865
28-30	2998	128	28	99	308	179	64	8	900	180	13	27	4932
31-60	11540	475	91	288	1032	600	250	35	3060	692	62	89	18214
61-90	2233	59	14	29	97	71	21	*	439	122	*	11	3106
91-120	683	10	13	9	15	8	7	*	99	34	0	*	880
121-150	264	8	5	*	*	7	*	0	33	*	*	*	328
151-180	117	*	*	0	*	*	*	0	7	6	0	0	137
181-364	206	*	*	*	*	*	0	0	6	*	0	0	227
365+	115	*	*	0	*	*	0	0	6	0	0	0	127
Total	97691	42483	2722	11287	20295	19872	27318	4097	62982	22959	3850	2349	317905

10.1.4 Most costly injuries

- Among separations where injury nature was specified, injuries to the hip and thigh were most prevalent, and generally lead to longer periods of hospitalisation. Across all age groups injuries to the hip and thigh were responsible for a total of 694,544 acute public hospital bed days over the time covered by this analysis at an estimated total cost of \$694,168,946.20.
- Of all acute public hospital bed days resulting from injuries to the hip and thigh, almost 90% (89.7%, n= 622,899) of these are fractures. According to this analysis, the estimated total cost of fractures of the hip and thigh resulting from falls most likely occurring in buildings from 2002-2005 is \$622,562,634.50

10.1.5 Most costly injury locations

- Fall injuries in the home resulted in a total of 197,110 (62.0% of separations for falls in buildings) hospital separations for the years 2002-2005. There was an estimated 1871722 accumulated bed days for home building fall injury during this time. The total estimated cost of home fall building related separations for 2002-2005 is \$1,870,711,270.
- Although falls in health service areas constitute 11.2% (n=35,860) of building related fall injury, the accumulated acute public hospital bed days required claims a much greater portion of the total health care cost. Fall in health service areas cost an estimated total of \$822,874,407.70 for 2002-2005, representing 24.3% of the total cost for building related fall injury separations.
- Falls in aged care facilities cost a total \$493,905,147.10, representing 14.6% of the total building related fall injury expense for the period included in this analysis.

10.2.1 Economic cost of slip, trip and fall fatalities

Estimates of the value of life vary substantially between disciplines and across nations, an example of the wide range of values and methods for assigning value is shown in the table below, extracted from the Price Waterhouse Coopers report *Victorian Institute of Forensic Medicine: Economic Benefits of the National Coroners Information System* (2003).

Table 10.2.1 Values of Life – Selected studies

Method Used	Source	Value (\$AUD)	Comment
Various US studies	Valuations of Health Benefits and Identification of Beneficiary Impact	636,840	Based on automobile air bag purchase
Various US studies	Valuations of Health Benefits and Identification of Beneficiary Impact	659,837	Based on smoke detector purchase (1987)
Various US studies	Valuations of Health Benefits and Identification of Beneficiary Impact	1,503,650	Based on wage premiums for dangerous police work (1987)
Net National Product (NNP) per head of the country under study. NNP = GNP less Depreciation	Valuations of Health Benefits and Identification of Beneficiary Impact	450,000 - 800,000	NNP range over an average lifetime of 70 years (actual amount is largely dependant on the real rate of interest)
Human Capital Approach	"What do we mean by valuing life and health" article. Dr Peter Abelson	827,000	Not applicable for non-earners
Willing to pay	"Value of Life and Health" by Dr P Abelson, for Cost of Injury Symposium, Macquarie University.	1,769,000 - 26,535,000	Results for a wide range of US studies
Willing to pay	"Value of Life and Health" by Dr P Abelson, for Cost of Injury Symposium, Macquarie University.	1,794,000	US EPA (Guidelines for Preparing Economic Analyses) recommendation (in 1996 prices)
Value of a Life Year (VOLY or perfect QALY). Derived from VSL	"Value of Life and Health" by Dr P Abelson, for Cost of Injury Symposium, Macquarie University.	106,140	If VSL is US\$1 million, with 40 years of life and a discount rate of 5.0%, VOLY is about US\$60,000
Valuing a person's lost productivity	Anatomy of a road fatality, Sydney Morning Herald. Estimates of transport economists	859,030	Comprised of \$319,030 for quality and \$540,000 in lost labour to the economy.

The principal reasons for the wide ranging variations of the economic value of life outlined in this table are the differing methodologies used. The main methodologies used in determining these values are:

- Implied value in the reduction of the risk of death
- Net National Product (NNP) per head of the country;
- The Human Capital Approach
- Willingness to Pay Approach (i.e. the maximum amount of money that an individual is willing to spend in order to reduce the risk and be no worse off than before); and
- Valuing a person's lost productivity.

Through the use of revealed preference data contained in the table above (the Human Capital Approach, the NPP approach and the Individual Productivity Approach) rather than

relying on elicited and hypothetical responses as collected in the willingness to pay studies, Price Waterhouse Coopers determined the median value of life for Australians (in March 2003) to be \$650,000 AUD (Price Waterhouse Coopers, 2003).

Adjusted to account for Consumer Price Index increases between the March 2003 and September 2007 Quarters, this value is currently \$729,727.90 AUD (ABS, 2007).

10.2.2 NCIS BUILDING RELATED FALL SLIP, TRIP AND FALL FATALITIES, 2001-2005

(Full years and closed cases only)

Table 10.2.2 Year by State, 2001 – 2005

Note: Cases for the years 2000 (n=108), 2006 (n=274) and 2007 (n = 69) have been removed from this analysis of the NCIS database due to incomplete data collection.

	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	Total	%
VIC	69	76	127	159	158	589	34.4
NSW	130	119	86	78	83	496	29.0
QLD	53	44	32	79	89	297	17.3
WA	23	31	27	31	33	145	8.5
SA	19	20	33	16	6	94	5.5
TAS	10	11	9	17	11	58	3.4
ACT	3	6	3	6	1	19	1.1
NT	3	2	2	3	5	15	0.9
ALL	310	309	319	389	386	1713	100.0

- Based on the value assigned to life as outlined above, the total cost of fatalities included in the NCIS database of closed coroner's cases for falls related to buildings from 2001 – 2005 is \$1,250,023,892.
- Over the five years covered here, building fall related fatalities referred to the coroner have increased 24.5% (n = 76). This represents a cost increase of \$55,459,320.40.
- Victoria displays the greatest proportion of building fall deaths referred to the coroner over the five year period (34.4%, n=589, total cost \$429,809,733.10), followed by New South Wales (29.0%, n=496, total cost \$361,945,038.40) and Queensland (17.3%, n=297, total cost \$216,729,186.30).

Table 10.2.3 Gender

	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	Total
Male	186	176	194	217	214	987
Female	124	133	125	172	172	726
ALL	310	309	319	389	386	1713

- Males account for 57.6% (n=987) of building fall related fatalities included in the NCIS for the years 2001-2005. This constitutes a total cost of \$720,241,437.30 over this time.
- Female deaths from building related falls (42.4%, n=726) account for a total cost of \$529,782,455.40 over this time.

Table 10.2.4 Object involved in fall in building fatality, 2001-2005

	ACT	NSW	NT	QLD	SA	TAS	VIC	WA	ALL	%
Infant's or Child's Product	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0.1
Furnishing	1	50	3	23	7	4	83	18	189	11.0
Household Appliance	0	4	0	0	0	1	0	0	5	0.3
Utensil or Container	0	0	1	1	1	0	2	1	6	0.4
Special Purpose Vehicles Mobile Machinery	0	1	0	2	0	0	0	0	3	0.2
Sporting Equipment	0	0	0	0	0	0	3	0	3	0.2
Tool Machine Apparatus	0	24	1	14	8	2	35	2	86	5.0
Animal Plant Person	1	4	0	3	4	0	3	1	16	0.9
Ground Surface and Conformations	7	64	1	42	19	11	47	44	235	13.7
Personal Use Item	1	4	1	3	2	1	20	4	36	2.1
Drugs (inc Alcohol and Pharmaceuticals)	0	1	0	0	1	0	0	3	5	0.3
Building Component or Fitting	8	304	6	176	24	31	374	39	962	56.2
Material	1	0	0	1	0	1	1	1	5	0.3
Medical / Surgical Devices and Procedures	0	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	0.1
Miscellaneous Object Substance	0	15	1	9	3	2	15	3	48	2.8
Missing	0	23	0	23	25	5	6	29	111	6.5
ALL	19	496	15	297	94	58	589	145	1,713	100.0

Table 10.2.5 Detailed objects contributing to deaths by location

	Home	Hospital or other health service	Industrial or construction area	Recreation area (place mainly for informal recreational activity)	Residential /Correctional facility	School other institution or public administrative area	Sports or athletics area	Trade or service area	Unspecified place	Total
Floor	177	222	2	0	58	1	0	10	1	471
Stairs steps	173	12	0	3	6	5	2	28	1	230
Ground surface	73	44	0	1	19	0	0	11	1	149
Other specified ground surface& conformations	18	6	0	0	4	0	0	1	0	29
Ground surface other specified	9	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	14
Building	82	17	6	3	3	5	0	16	1	133
Other specified building component or fitting	40	8	1	0	3	0	0	3	0	55
Bed	29	74	0	0	13	0	0	0	0	116
Ladder/ movable step	68	2	1	0	0	0	0	6	0	77
Chair stool	17	16	0	0	4	1	0	0	0	38
Toilet	7	7	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	15
Bitumen	5	4	1	0	1	0	0	3	1	15
Shower	8	4	0	0	1	0	0	1	0	14

	Home	Hospital or other health service	Industrial or construction area	Recreation area (place mainly for informal recreational activity)	Residential /Correctional facility	School other institution or public administrative area	Sports or athletics area	Trade or service area	Unspecified place	Total
Bathtub - (including internal spa bath)	10	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	11
Table desk bench etc	7	1	0	0	2	1	0	0	0	11
Wheelchair	4	3	0	0	1	1	0	1	0	10
Window	5	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	7
Gutters drains kerbs	3	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5
Handrail railing banister	2	0	0	0	1	0	0	2	0	5
Rug mat loose carpet	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5
Fence gate	5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	5
Alcohol	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	4
Scaffolding	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3
Brick concrete block	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Other and Unspecified	93	60	0	3	13	1	0	9	0	179
missing	52	41	0	0	16	0	0	1	1	111
ALL	898	530	12	10	146	16	2	93	6	1713

- Building fall related fatalities in the home (52.4%, n=898) and in hospitals or health service areas (30.9%, n=530) were the most costly. The combined cost of all home fall deaths in the period covered here is estimated at \$655,295,654.20 and the total cost of all health service and hospital deaths (including nursing homes in this instance) is \$386,755,787.00.
- 75.2% (n=173) of stair fall related fatalities occur in the home, the total cost of which is estimated at \$126,242,926.70.
- 63.8% (n=74) of bed related fall deaths occur in hospitals and health service areas, which the NCIS codes to include nursing homes. These fatalities have an estimated cost over the five years covered in this analysis of \$53,999,864.60.
- 88.3% (n=68) of ladder fall fatalities occur in a domestic environment. The estimated cost of these deaths from 2001 to 2005 is \$49,621,497.20.

10.3 SUMMARY COST OF FALLS IN BUILDINGS

The following costs are conservative estimates based solely on medical and non-medical labour costs and medical and food supply costs and do not include ongoing costs such as patient rehabilitation, depreciation of hospital assets and loss of patients and carers productivity due to injury. The total costs shown here likely underestimate the total costs of injuries and fatalities from falls in buildings in Australia.

NB: Counting hospital costs by bed days rather than separations overcomes the problem of multiple counting of patient transfers as seen in the injury admission data.

Total average annual cost of hospital admitted cases

The total estimated annual mean cost of hospital bed days for admitted cases between 2002/03 and 2004/05 is \$1,128,134,145.09 (\$1.28 billion).

Total average annual cost of fatalities

The total estimated annual mean cost of fatalities from falls in buildings between 2001 and 2005 is \$250,004,778.40 (\$250 million).

Although it is not ascertainable precisely what contribution the design and construction of buildings makes to these injuries and deaths, even if the contribution of buildings were as little as 20% (a highly conservative estimate) the total estimated costs would be \$250,627,784.70 (\$250.6 million) annually, excluding indirect costs for non-fatal falls cases.

10.4 REFERENCES

Australian Bureau of Statistics, *Consumer Price Index*
<http://www.abs.gov.au/AUSSTATS/abs@.nsf/Lookup/6401.0Main+Features1Mar%202007?OpenDocument> , accessed Monday 03/12/2007.

Australian Institute of Health and Welfare, *Australian Hospital Statistics*, May 2007, 1-393.

Price Waterhouse Coopers, Victorian Institute of Forensic Medicine: Economic Benefits of the National Coroners Information System (NCIS), March 2003, 1-22.

CHAPTER 11 DISCUSSION OF EVIDENCE BASE FROM CURRENT DATA AND SCIENTIFIC LITERATURE

11.1 OVERVIEW

The major building structural and design components identified as being associated with fall injuries in this study were flooring surfaces, stairs, windows, balconies, verandahs and, indirectly, guttering and roofs in residential settings. Fall related hospital separations that most likely occurred in buildings account for 59.1% (n = 317,705) of all fall related hospital separations for the period 2002/03 – 2004/05. As shown by the epidemiological data in this study, many of the victims of fall injuries in buildings are from vulnerable populations, particularly the elderly, the sick and children. Adults over the age of 70 years, and in particular women, have higher mortality rates due to falls than younger people and the increasing incidence of fatality with advancing age is evidenced world wide. The major causes of building fall hospital separations in rank order were: Slips, trips and stumbles on the same level, other fall on same level and combined falls from heights including stairs and steps.

Overall, fall injuries in buildings increased by 14.2 percent over the three year period 2000/01-2004/05. Persons 65 years and over accounted for 73.3% of all hospital separations for falls occurring in buildings, with persons aged 75 years and over accounting for 61.2 % of all hospital separations for falls occurring in buildings. The most common place of occurrence for these injuries was the home, which accounted for 62.0% of hospital separations. While fall injuries in all buildings have increased by 14.2% overall between 2002-03 and 2004-05, and home based slip, trip and fall injuries have increased by 16% across all age groups during this period; fall injuries in the home sustained by those aged 65 years and over have increased by 18.5% over the same time.

11.2 DISCUSSION OF PROJECT OBJECTIVES

The broad objective of this study was to ascertain whether existing requirements of the Building Code of Australia (BCA) provide an acceptable minimum standard of safety relating to the incidence of slips, trips and falls in buildings for the community. Specifically, the aims were to:

- (a) Determine the actual risk contribution of several relevant factors to the incidence of “slips, trips and falls” in buildings, including:**
 - i. building design;**
 - ii. building construction;**

The contribution of building design and construction to the incidence of slip, trip and fall injury was determined primarily through a critical examination of the scientific literature and the frequencies and trends shown in the national and state injury and fatality data. A building design and construction risk factor rating system based on the HHSRS Operating Guidance (2004, see section 2.2) was developed, but it was decided in consultation with the ABCB not to quantify the risk contribution of various building design and construction related hazards and harms based on this system, and instead to use the injury and fatality data as a guide to determining the greatest hazards.

- iii. **obstacles not forming part of the structure that create a trip hazard;**
- iv. **the presence or absence of surface contaminants (water, oil or grease);**

Through the analysis of VEMD free text narratives we have identified several items external to building structures that constitute significant trip and fall hazards. The most prominent of these are beds, chairs, phone cords, loose carpet and other floor coverings such as runners and rugs. This study has also identified the impact of surface contaminants on the slip resistance of flooring surfaces, particularly in the aged care and health service environments, and has made recommendations regarding the provision of increased slip resistant flooring materials in these environments, along with recommendations for the installation of flooring with greater force attenuation and absorptive properties in areas of particularly high fall risk, such as around beds and possibly in bathrooms and toilets.

- v. **the intrinsic condition of the person suffering the injury; and**

The intrinsic health status and existing co-morbidities contribute to the risk of falling, and have a significant impact on the likelihood of resultant injury and its potential severity, and this is evidenced by the predominance of those aged over sixty five years across all categories of fall related injury. Details are provided in section 9.15. However, this report takes the view that it is the responsibility of the ABCB and state governments to consider the safety requirements of all parts of the community which utilise the buildings they regulate, and that the BCA should be designed to consider the most vulnerable parts of the population including children and the rapidly increasing aged population.

It should be noted here that the initiating factors involved in a fall, and any intrinsic characteristics that may influence these, should also be considered along with the actual final cause of the injury, most often contact with a hard surface.

- vi. **the number of persons exposed to each particular hazard.**

This study has determined the main populations affected by each particular hazard associated with the design and construction of buildings through an analysis of the frequency and rates of falls in buildings. The total age specific population groups have, for the most part, been considered as the exposed populations since many of the hazards are ubiquitous, such as the home and public buildings. Where relevant, such as aged care, the number of persons in care has been taken as the exposed population.

- (b) **Ascertain the level of risk in building classes (relevant to the BCA) in order to establish whether the inherent level of risk is acceptable.**

Through a review of the scientific literature and analysis of state and national injury and fatality data, this study has shown that the inherent level of risk allowed by the provisions of the BCA 2007 is clearly not acceptable, particularly in regards to the existing requirements for stair and step going and riser dimensions, lack of requirements for hand rails for stairs in domestic residential buildings, allowable minimum stair and step handrail heights, the minimum height at which verandahs must have a railing or balustrade installed and the four metre above ground level height at which window guards must be installed. There is also concern about the hardness of landing surfaces, though further research is required on effective and acceptable design solutions.

(c) Identify and prioritise the incidence, frequency or severity of slips, trips and falls in relation to the design and construction of buildings in Australia.

The study has identified the incidence, frequency and severity of slips, trips and falls occurring in buildings in Australia, and has ascertained that these falls account for almost 60% of all fall admissions to Australian public hospitals. Furthermore, we have identified the most common mechanisms of falls in buildings as slips, trips and stumbles on the same level (29.2% of all admissions for falls in buildings), other falls on the same level (20.6%), fall involving beds (6.6%), falls on and from stairs and steps (6.0%), combined falls from heights in buildings (5.8%).

Further in depth analysis of falls in buildings using individual state injury databases could be conducted, as could an in depth national study of fatal falls in buildings.

The high level of unspecified coding in both Victorian and national injury and death data, particularly amongst activity, location, cause and mechanism codes means that it is still not possible to determine the exact frequency or circumstances of falls in buildings.

Increased specificity is sought in the application of codes as is the provision of more precise cause and mechanism codes. For example, the recent expansion of the generic ICD-10AM fall code to allow for the specific coding of verandah falls will provide new information regarding these falls and assist prevention efforts substantially. A review of hospital admission and presentation data after one year of collection is suggested and will provide a much more precise indication of the frequency and severity of verandah falls.

(d) Identify the age group most at risk of incurring injury from slips, trips and falls in buildings in Australia.

Those aged over sixty five years have been identified as the age group most at risk overall for sustaining injury resulting from falls in buildings and account for almost 75% of these injurious falls. Older persons are most notably over represented in falls on the same level, falls involving beds and in falls on and from stairs and steps (which increased 22.3% among those aged 65 years and over during the period 2002/3 – 2004/05). Children are the next most frequently injured age group from falls in buildings.

(e) Provide information regarding the cost of slips, trips and falls, hat would directly support a cost/benefit analysis of any proposed amendments to the BCA resulting from the research.

Although it is difficult to ascertain a single average cost per hospital admission or bed day, and many organisations use widely varying estimates for these cost calculations, we have been able to provide credible conservative information on estimated costs for non-fatal hospital admissions and the cost of death. The estimates used for hospital bed day costs in this study were based on the formula developed the Australian Institute of Health and Welfare and deliberately erred on the side of conservatism in the calculation of bed days costs and the assignment of bed days to particular fall injuries and the building features deemed to be (at least partially) responsible for the injury event. The cost estimates also only included the cost of medication and treatment, food and medical and non-medical labour during admission and did not include substantial ongoing costs such as continued required medical treatment and public health system burden, depreciation of hospital assets and lost productivity. Assigned economic value of life, reported from a study by Price Waterhouse Coopers, enabled estimates of costs of fall fatalities in buildings.

CHAPTER 12 OUTCOMES FROM EXPERT PANEL

12.1 INTRODUCTION

An Expert Panel (see Appendix 4 for participant list) was convened to review the assembled information and to assign values to the contribution of building design and construction to hazards and harms based on all of the available evidence presented from the study findings. The specific purpose of the meeting was to guide MUARC in the recommendations to be formulated for preventive measures based on the scoping of controllable hazards relevant to the Building Code of Australia and to other sectors. Unfortunately, the Department of Health and Ageing representative on the Panel was a late withdrawal from the meeting.

During the meeting, held in Melbourne on November 22nd, 2007, members of the MUARC research team presented the study findings to date on the following topics:

1. An overview of falls in buildings and the principals of prevention,
2. Stair and step falls,
3. Surfaces: impact absorption and slip resistance,
4. Falls from heights: windows, balconies and verandahs
5. Residential building maintenance and access to heights.

Discussion about these specific aspects of building design and construction was followed by further discussion of the Building Code of Australia and suggestions from the panel on how possible shortcomings in the BCA could be identified and addressed in future editions of the code.

12.2 STAIR AND STEP FALLS

Geometry

Although the deemed to satisfy provisions for BCA 2007 (Class 1 & 10 buildings) specify that stair construction must be consistent throughout one flight and must satisfy the quantity requirement $2 \times \text{Riser} + \text{Going}$, the panel noted that the BCA does not strictly conform to the internationally recognised standard of “7-11” (177.8mm riser x 279.4mm going) for stair geometry as the optimum riser/going measurement.

The BCA allows for risers of between 115mm and 190mm and goings of between 240mm and 355mm for non-spiral stairs. The panel agreed that a riser/going combination of approximately 178mm x 280mm was the optimum for ease of use and safety and suggested that the current minimum requirement of the BCA allows for stairs that are practically too steep in some instances. It was subsequently noted that as up to 80% of stairway falls have been shown in both the literature and MUARC’s data analysis to occur during descent, and that the narrow going width currently allowed by the BCA could potentially encourage falls during descent.

Members of the panel suggested that the flexibility within the BCA in regards to the geometry of stair riser/going combinations may be an area for review. It was also suggested that the wide range of acceptable measurements currently allowable in both Volume 1 (Class 1 & 10 Buildings) and Volume 2 (Class 2 to 9 Buildings) of the BCA can have a positive application, in that this flexibility allows for maximum usage and by all sectors of society.

Handrails

MUARC commented that various international studies (as reported in the literature in chapter 4) have found a handrail height of between 910-920mm to provide the greatest ease of use for all users. Members of the panel commented that the current BCA deemed to satisfy provision of a minimum handrail height of 865mm is below the recommended height and may fail to take into account the increase in the average person's centre of gravity as average heights have increased. The panel suggested that as 910-920mm has been shown through previous studies to be the optimum height, then the ABCB should consider increasing the minimum handrail height requirements of the BCA.

It was noted that the BCA allows for a stair 2 metres wide without providing a handrail as long as a balustrade of any kind (including a solid wall) is present on either side. The panel emphasised the potential for injury that this allows, as while a wall might prevent a person from falling over a flight of stairs, the anchoring function provided by a handrail is absent. The potential for injury on stairs bound by solid walls is also increased by the possibility of colliding with those walls during a fall.

Expert panel recommendations for preventing stair and step injury

The prevalence of many different kinds of hazards on different stairs was noted by the panel and it was suggested that improvements to many stairs can be made easily, particularly in the areas of maintaining adequate lighting, improving contrast between stairs, suitable carpeting and increasing slip resistance. The panel agreed that the only real option for repairing stairs that are constructed dangerously is to rebuild, which can be prohibitively costly.

12.3 SURFACES: IMPACT ABSORPTION, SLIP RESISTANCE

The panel noted that while the current BCA refers to the terms 'non-slip', non-skid' and 'slip resistant' to describe the requirements of various surface finishes, nowhere does it actually specify what constitutes a non-slip, non-skid or slip resistant surface finish. It was also noted that there is generally an over reliance on a surfaces' coefficient of friction measurement when ascertaining slip resistance.

It was noted that the recommendations from HB 197 are included in a new draft appendix to the informative requirements of AS 4586 and the panel enquired as to whether these informative requirements could be used to update the BCA. The panel were informed that any proposal for change to the BCA would have to be approved by the ABCB board.

The panel discussed how increasing flooring slip resistance would increase the cost of flooring and it was suggested that the provision of suitable slip resistance is, and should be, the responsibility of the manufacturer.

The panel also discussed the design trend towards floor water waste drains in many wet areas and it was suggested that the gradients of floors to drain water (particularly in apartment buildings) are too steep. It was also noted that the encouragement of water onto the bathroom floor waste drain creates a slip hazard.

12.4 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR IMPROVING SLIP RESISTANCE AND IMPACT ABSORPTION OF FLOORING

The panel suggested that the provision of impact absorptive flooring in wet areas was not feasible due to the requirement that floors in wet areas must be impervious to water.

The panel suggested that a greater focus on factors other than the coefficient of friction could improve the general slip resistance of flooring. It was noted that flooring slip resistance was particularly important in aged care environments due to the greater likelihood of the elderly falling and the increased injury consequences of such falls.

The panel suggested that many design changes which could potentially reduce slips and trips could be implemented quite easily during the construction phase. These include measures such as recessing (or rebating) aluminium sliding door frames into a building's concrete slab to minimise the trip hazard of the protruding door frame, and limiting slip and trip hazards in wet areas, such as steps and ledges surrounding showers and baths.

12.5 FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: WINDOWS, BALCONIES, VERANDAHS

Members of the panel stated that the BCA requires that a 125mm sphere cannot pass through balcony railings. MUARC emphasised to the panel that the anthropometric data on the centre of gravity on which this regulation is based is very old and measurements taken from it may no longer be applicable, particularly in relation to the required height of verandah balustrades and the acceptable minimum space between horizontal and vertical balcony railings. Climbability of balcony and verandah railings was also considered to be unacceptable from a safety perspective and New Zealand leads Australia on this issue.

The panel noted that the requirement that verandahs could be up to 1000mm from ground level before verandah railings are required by the BCA was quite high, and that severe injury was still possible from a fall of less than one metre. Members of the panel stated that railings were required at 600mm from ground level in previous versions of the BCA and that it seemed odd that this requirement has now been relaxed.

12.6 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS ON FALLS FROM HEIGHTS: WINDOWS, BALCONIES, VERANDAHS

Members of the panel noted that there are regulations in place for window openings (locks, heights) around pools, but these or similar regulations have not as yet been applied to window fall hazards, which are more prevalent and have greater immediate injury consequences.

The panel recommended that the current maximum tolerance of 1000mm be reviewed by the ABCB for future building codes with a view to reducing the minimum height at which verandahs must have a balustrade installed.

MUARC suggested that the balustrade requirements for window and balcony heights above 4 metres be reviewed, and that the BCA's current deemed to satisfy provision that "horizontal/near horizontal [balustrade] members between 150mm and 760mm above floors that are more than 4 metres above the surface beneath must not facilitate climbing" for buildings of all classes was insufficient and would not be tolerated in the workplace. This height tolerance should be greatly reduced.

A panel member stated that this has been recognised with regard to windows and that there is a proposal to regulate for the introduction of window guards for openings above 4 metres in the BCA 2008. It was also noted that that this issue will become more important with the current tendency towards construction of a greater number of multi storey dwellings.

12.7 RESIDENTIAL BUILDING MAINTENANCE AND ACCESS TO HEIGHTS

The panel suggested that in addition to gutter cleaning and maintenance, there is anecdotal evidence of an increasing frequency of domestic roof installations that require ongoing user maintenance: these include air conditioning units, heaters, solar panels, and aerials. The panel concluded that it is impossible to regulate domestic maintenance activity and that elimination of hazards is the then only practical prevention strategy for hazards associated with domestic building maintenance and the accompanying need to access heights and this issue should be addressed.

12.8 EXPERT PANEL RECOMMENDATIONS FOR RESIDENTIAL BUILDING MAINTENANCE AND ACCESS TO HEIGHTS

Provisions regarding gutters in the BCA are principally to address potential fire hazards, and the panel recognised that the ABCB needs to expand its focus to include an emphasis on preventing the need to access heights domestically. The panel discussed whether it was possible to regulate for preventative materials such as gutter guards, hinged gutters and ladder hooks through the BCA.

It was suggested that recommendations could be made through the accompanying guidance materials, although it was noted that since guidance materials do not require legal adherence, this would open designers up to potential litigation and potentially create confusion among designers and builders.

12.9 CONCLUSION AND SUMMARY

The principal recommendations of the ABCB/MUARC expert panel are outlined below:

Slip resistance

- The panel concluded that the BCA needs to be improved in regards to its definition and measurement of slip resistance, and that other factors affecting slip resistance beyond the coefficient of friction need to be taken into account.
- It was stated that slip resistance is a complex area with large cost implications, and that the guidelines in HB 197 and AS 4586 could be inserted into the performance requirements of the BCA. The panel recommended that industry groups and business could be consulted for cost implications of this.

Trip hazards

- The panel concluded that the BCA also needs to define structural trip hazards around the house and methodically address them.
- It was suggested that adequate mechanisms to deal with falls need to be found, that we must identify the parts of the BCA that deal with falls (handrails, balustrades etc), review these against the data and literature and suggest positive changes.

The Building Code of Australia

- The members of the expert panel collectively agreed that given the evidence presented in the scientific literature and national injury and death data, that there was a sufficient case presented for action on low or moderate cost changes where the evidence is already strong and further research to be conducted with a view to informing changes to the BCA.
- The panel discussed possible methods of diverting additional manufacturing and construction costs that would be incurred as a result of implementing the discussed changes to the BCA.
- It was noted that it is more expensive to install safety features after construction than it is to build preventative measures originally, so the later is preferable both economically and in terms of improved safety.
- The panel discussed the possibility of encouraging State or Federal Government subsidies for preventative measures such as the installation of handrails, slip resistant and impact attenuating flooring and the recessing of removal of building features that can present a trip hazard.
- It was suggested that health care costs saved by implementing positive and preventative changes to the BCA could potentially be redirected towards possible subsidies for safer construction, and that these could be primarily directed towards businesses for the cost of retooling, or as a consumer rebate to offset increased prices (as is the case with the installation of water tanks in existing homes).
- The panel agreed that, in their collective opinion, the building industry would likely be receptive to implementing some preventative changes to construction practice or BCA regulations providing a clear public benefit could be shown and the cost of doing so was not prohibitive.

Residential Aged Care

- The panel agreed that impact absorbing flooring designs should be further investigated where the material properties would be capable of averting serious fractures resulting from falls, whilst maintaining adequate stiffness for a firm surface.
- Assuming no other unwanted properties in these materials (i.e. suitably fire and contamination resistant), they should be trialled as replacement flooring (or underlay) in high risk areas such as residential aged care, most particularly in the area surrounding residents beds.

CHAPTER 13 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR THE PREVENTION OF SLIPS, TRIPS AND FALLS IN BUILDINGS AND FUTURE RESEARCH

13.1 INTRODUCTION

This chapter brings together recommendations based on the literature review, data analyses and cost estimates, and expert panel discussion, from the various chapters of this report. The recommendations are grouped according to the sectors that would need to take action for their implementation or further action.

13.2 RECOMMENDATIONS TO THE ABCB AND BUILDING INDUSTRY

13.2.1 Recommendations for stair and step geometry

- It is recommended that the ABCB consider narrowing the wide range of geometrical going and riser combinations currently allowed by *BCA 2007* for non-spiral stairways from 115 to 190mm for risers and 240mm to 355mm for goings, to a riser/going combination of approximately 178mm x 280mm.
- Particular attention should be paid to narrowing the acceptable lower range of measurements for stair goings, as up to 80% of stair and step injuries have been shown in the international literature and national data to occur during descent and insufficiently narrow goings are a major cause of mis-steps during descent.
- These recommendations are made with particular relevance to Class 1 and 10 residential buildings as the majority of stair fall injuries and fatalities occur in the home.

13.2.2 Recommendations for the provision, design and optimal height of handrails and balustrades

- It is recommended that the ABCB consider raising the minimum stairway handrail height from 865mm as it currently stands in *BCA 2007*, to a height over 900mm (preferably 910-920mm) as has been shown to be the optimum height for the widest user demographic.
- This recommendation is of particular importance considering the rapidly increasing centre of gravity of the Australian population, and the substantial injury and fall prevention benefits shown by previous studies to be provided by correctly positioned handrails.
- The adequacy of current standards, codes and regulations that govern the design and installation of verandah balustrades are particularly deserving of attention in future reviews of the BCA.
- Of primary concern is the current BCA regulation that verandahs of less than 1000mm in height do not require a railing or balustrade. As shown in this study, falls from a height of less than one metre (as are the majority of verandah falls in Australia) can have severe injury consequences and are easily preventable through the provision of non-climbable barriers of a sufficient height.

13.2.3 Recommendations for slip resistance of flooring surfaces

- It is recommended that the ABCB include a thorough definition of slip resistance in future editions of the BCA, rather than referring to the definition included in Standards Australia Handbook HB 197:2005. This definition should also include factors other than the dry coefficient of friction measurement deemed appropriate by the above Standard and should include other environmental factors that may increase a surface's slipperiness.
- It is recommended that manufacturers and retailers provide comparative information on slip resistance, and the slip resistive properties of different flooring surfaces, to consumers for consideration before purchase.
- Alteration of the BCA should be considered to require the installation of slip-resistant surfaces in the internal wet areas and external pedestrian areas of all new homes and renovated homes, and that the Local Government and Shires Associations of NSW initiative, whereby certificates of occupancy are only issued to buildings where all flooring surfaces meet the recommendations on slip resistance of pedestrian surfaces as outlined in the revised Standards Australia Handbook HB 197:2005 is adopted and regulated nationally (Gunatilaka 2005).

13.2.4 Trip hazards

- It is recommended that a provision to recess or “rebate” structural trip hazards such as door frames, shower door frames and other structural trip hazards in new or renovated domestic dwellings be considered for future editions of the BCA.

13.2.5 Falls from heights

- It is recommended that the ABCB, the building industry, local councils and other stake holders investigate the possibility of limiting or removing the need to attain heights for domestic maintenance purposes. This could potentially be achieved through the provision of features such as hinged gutters and gutter guards, or through the subsidisation of skilled trades' people for those vulnerable to fall from height injury.
- The BCA should consider a provision for the required installation of window guards at second storey height in all domestic dwellings, irrespective of whether they exceed four metres in height. We also note that the current BCA requirement of window guards for heights over four metres offers substantial potential for injury, particularly in comparison with the stringent guard requirements in place for windows of any height opening to provide access to domestic swimming pool areas.
- It is recommended that the BCA be amended to require handrails for stairs in all domestic dwellings.
- All balcony, stair and verandah balustrades, irrespective of height above ground level, should be of non-climbable design and adequate height to prevent toppling-over.

13.3 AGED CARE FACILITIES AND HEALTH SERVICE AREAS

- Given the high proportion of falls suffered by older persons, and the high proportion of these that occur in aged care facilities, particularly around beds and in bathrooms, the installation of force attenuating surfaces in the immediate vicinity of beds in aged care facilities is recommended.

- It is recommended that the Department of Health and Ageing conduct a cost/benefit analysis based on the immediate and ongoing public health burden resulting from bed and bathroom falls in aged care facilities to determine the economic benefit of this suggested installation.
- It is recommended that new or renovated aged care facilities feature recessed or “rebated” door frames, shower door frames and other structural trip hazards now present in many facilities.

13.4 DATA RECOMMENDATIONS

- Attention is required to case capture for fall related fatalities in both the ABS and NCIS data sets.
- It is also recommended that greater consistency be developed between the NCIS and ABS fatality data sets, with particular reference to the very large number of unspecified cause/mechanism and location values found in both datasets.
- Measures should be taken by all state and territory Health Departments to improve the quality of hospital admissions data with regard to mechanism, activity and place of occurrence for all fall injuries.
- It is recommended that states which collect emergency department injury surveillance data pay greater attention to the collection of accurate narrative data as this would allow easier identification of hazards and faster implementation of targeted prevention strategies.

13.5 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR CONTINUING AND FUTURE RESEARCH

- It is recommended that the ABCB undertake an in depth study of the building related fall fatality data available through the National Coroners Information System, including both level one and two analyses of all recent (within 5 years) fatal falls in buildings in Australia, and a thorough analysis of the available narrative data and related information for each case.
- An in depth follow up study on balcony falls in Australia is suggested to fully explore the mechanism of these falls – including climbing, height and gaps in balustrades and railings.
- Research is required to investigate the capacity of new technology flooring (or underlay material) to attenuate the level of energy generated in falls to a level below the fracture threshold for hip fractures. This research would need to select only materials with the capacity to meet other aspects of the BCA with regard to fire, hygiene and other relevant standards.
- It is recommended that cost/benefit modelling be done on a range of potential interventions for a range of possible effects.

13.6 RECOMMENDATIONS FOR DISSEMINATION

- It is recommended that an Australasian workshop be held in early 2008 to present the findings of this research to stakeholders and to discuss the implementation of the research recommendations.

- That the study report be provided to Standards Australia and its “Safety in House Design” to inform the preparation of their revised guide.
- The research should be published in the scientific literature.
- Media releases should be prepared at the time of the workshop or the publication of the results in the scientific literature.

13.7 CONCLUSION

Slips, trips and falls in buildings constitute a large and costly public health problem, which is expected to grow in coming years due to the ageing of the Australian population and the increase in housing density, with associated trends to multi-storey dwellings. Although falls and injuries in buildings may be caused by a combination of factors including the design and construction of buildings, many potential solutions lie with the building industry and its regulators. Others with responsibility include the residential and community aged care sectors, the health sector, Standards makers and those responsible for death and injury data systems and research funding.

Given the enormous cost of the problem, investment in effective preventative solutions is imperative.

APPENDIX 1

RAW ET AL. – “A RISK ASSESSMENT PROCEDURE FOR HEALTH AND SAFETY IN BUILDINGS”

List of harms and mean ratings in ascending order (revised by MUARC)

	HARM	MEAN	VAR	RANGE
109	Slight graze to hand	1.06	0.06	1.00
108	Slight graze to arm/leg	1.22	0.24	2.00
36	Occasional insect bites	1.78	0.56	3.00
200	Minor puncture/cuts to hands	2.16	1.10	5.00
202	Minor puncture/cuts to leg	2.25	0.65	4.00
67	Minor dislocated finger	2.28	1.37	3.00
110	Bad graze to face	2.37	1.02	4.00
41	Superficial blisters other than on face	2.38	0.50	3.00
46	Moderate bruising to legs	2.44	1.03	4.00
18	Temporary slight backache	2.47	0.58	3.00
66	Minor dislocated toe	2.53	1.16	4.00
154	Temporary/occasional slight irritation of eyes	2.66	1.65	5.00
230	Slight ligament injury in ankle	2.66	0.49	3.00
85	Slight electric shock	2.75	1.94	5.00
198	Moderate puncture/cuts to ankles/feet	2.81	0.80	3.00
240	Strained muscle/tendon in foot/leg	2.81	1.00	3.00
45	Moderate bruising to face	2.88	1.53	4.00
182	Temporary/occasional slight muscle weakness	2.88	1.53	4.00
50	Minor burns/scalds to legs/ankles	2.94	1.09	5.00
123	Hairline fracture of nose	3.00	2.13	5.00
122	Hairline fracture of toes	3.12	1.02	3.00
241	Strained abdominal muscle	3.25	0.97	3.00

266	Slight ligament injury in wrist	3.33	0.24	1.00
68	Minor dislocated shoulder	3.44	0.90	3.00
232	Moderate ligament injury in elbow	3.44	0.77	3.00
121	Simple fracture of fingers	3.63	1.53	4.00
201	Moderate puncture/cuts to head/face	3.66	0.75	4.00
204	Moderate puncture/cuts to torso	3.69	1.00	5.00
24	Loss of finger/thumb/toe nail by surgical removal	3.72	1.89	5.00
149	Minor hernia	3.72	0.66	3.00
228	Slight slipped disc	3.78	1.34	5.00
56	Slight concussion	3.88	0.89	3.00
231	Moderate ligament injury in hip	3.91	0.54	3.00
48	Severe bruising to torso	4.00	1.55	4.00
124	Simple fracture of jaw	4.06	1.61	4.00
54	10% burns/scalds	4.13	1.85	4.00
113	Simple fracture of ankles/feet	4.13	1.02	4.00
51	Moderate burns/scalds to feet	4.16	1.10	4.00
37	Immediate temporary impaired vision in one eye	4.25	0.71	3.00
90	Brief loss of consciousness	4.25	1.61	5.00
42	Serious blisters on face or hands	4.28	0.85	3.00
131	Mild hyperthermia	4.28	1.37	4.00
118	Hairline fracture of pelvis	4.34	0.81	3.00
185	Temporary paralysis of foot/feet	4.41	0.96	4.00
199	Serious puncture/cuts to arm/wrist	4.50	0.97	4.00
53	Moderate burns/scalds to torso	4.53	0.97	3.00
116	Compound, complicated or comminuted fracture of wrist/hands	4.62	0.89	3.00
203	Serious puncture/cuts to neck	4.63	1.21	3.00
211	Slight retinal haemorrhage	4.66	1.39	5.00
49	Severe multiple bruising	4.72	1.24	4.00

183	Chronic/regular moderate muscular weakness	4.72	1.05	3.00
85	Serious dislocated jaw	4.75	0.20	1.00
23	Loss of finger	4.78	2.69	6.00
47	Severe bruising to head/neck	4.78	1.27	4.00
233	Serious ligament injury in knee	4.78	0.50	3.00
205	Multiple serious puncture/cuts	4.84	2.33	4.00
27	Permanent loss of hair because of burns	4.88	1.60	4.00
69	Serious dislocated knee	4.88	1.08	3.00
133	Moderate hypothermia	4.94	1.03	3.00
150	Major hernia	5.00	0.26	2.00
15	Asphyxiation with full recovery	5.03	1.19	4.00
38	Gradual permanent impaired vision in one eye	5.09	0.67	3.00
52	Severe burns/scalds to hands	5.16	1.10	3.00
120	Simple fracture of skull	5.34	0.81	3.00
169	Moderate internal abdominal damage	5.38	0.37	3.00
186	Temporary paralysis of arms	5.39	1.18	4.00
114	Compound, complicated or comminuted fracture of arms/shoulder	5.41	0.70	4.00
184	Chronic/regular severe muscle weakness	5.41	0.77	4.00
229	Serious slipped disc	5.41	0.38	3.00
57	Severe concussion	5.44	0.90	3.00
270	Serious ligament injury in neck	5.58	0.27	1.00
117	Simple fracture of legs	5.63	1.92	4.00
119	Compound, complicated or comminuted fracture of ribs	5.66	0.56	3.00
115	Simple fracture of back without damage to spinal cord	5.75	0.71	3.00
242	Attempted suicide with full recovery	5.78	0.37	3.00
91	Loss of consciousness for hours/days	5.81	0.74	3.00
125	Multiple compound, complicated or comminuted fractures	5.81	0.35	3.00
187	Permanent paralysis of leg	5.91	0.67	2.00

25	Loss of foot	6.00	0.58	2.00
134	Severe hypothermia	6.00	0.77	4.00
22	Loss of dominant hand	6.03	0.61	2.00
137	Immediate permanent deafness in both ears	6.12	0.89	5.00
245	Severe retinal haemorrhage	6.25	0.20	1.00
55	Minor immediate brain damage	6.33	0.24	1.00
84	Serious dislocated spine	6.42	0.27	1.00
105	Severe electric shock	6.42	0.27	1.00
20	Loss of arms	6.44	0.25	1.00
55	80% burns/scalds	6.50	0.77	3.00
39	Immediate permanent blindness in both eyes	6.72	0.21	1.00
64	Severe burns/scalds to face	6.75	0.20	1.00
141	Fracture of neck with damage to spinal cord	6.83	0.15	1.00
21	Loss of arms and legs	6.84	0.14	1.00
188	Permanent paralysis below neck	6.91	0.09	1.00
16	Asphyxiation resulting in major brain damage/death	7.00	0.00	0.00
44	Fatal immediate brain damage	7.00	0.00	0.00
86	Fatal electric shock	7.00	0.00	0.00
92	Permanent loss of consciousness	7.00	0.00	0.00
132	Fatal hypothermia	7.00	0.00	0.00
170	Fatal abdominal damage	7.00	0.00	0.00
227	Fatal stroke/heart attack	7.00	0.00	0.00
243	Suicide	7.00	0.00	0.00

RELEVANT MATTERS AFFECTING LIKELIHOOD AND HARM OUTCOME

Falls associated with baths etc.

Matters relevant to the likelihood of an occurrence include:

- a) Poor friction – of the internal surface of a bath or shower.
- b) Siting of taps, wastes, light switches and other controls– inappropriate sitings increasing the risk of falls.
- c) Handles and grab rails – lack of, or insecurely fitted.
- d) Unstable appliance – unstable fitting of bath, shower, WC basin, or wash hand basin.
- e) Inadequate space – for the functional area immediately adjacent to the appliance.
- f) Inadequate lighting – lack of adequate natural or artificial lighting.
- g) Glare – from natural or artificial lighting.
- h) Space heating – inadequate means of heating the bathroom.

Matters relevant to the severity of the outcomes include:

- a) Projections – the presence of sharp edges, heating installations, or glass.
- b) Inadequate space – functional space and space between appliances.
- c) Space heating – inadequate means of heating the bathroom.

Falls on level surfaces etc.

Matters relevant to the likelihood of an occurrence include:

- a) Lack of floor surface – no properly constructed floor, path, or yard where needed.
- b) Excessive slope – to the floor, path or yard.
- c) Uneven surface – to the floor, path, or yard.
- d) Trip steps/threshold – the presence of such steps or projecting thresholds.
- e) Disrepair – to the structure and surface of the floor, path or yard.
- f) Poor slip resistance – to the surface of the floor, path or yard.
- g) Inadequate drainage – of surface water from the path or yard.
- h) Inadequate space – for the carrying out of appropriate tasks and manoeuvres.

- i) Poor lighting or glare – both artificial and natural.
- j) Thermal efficiency – inadequate heating and insulation at the dwelling.

Matters relevant to the severity of the outcome include:

- a) Hard surfaces – unforgiving or abrasive surface to the floor, path or yard.
- b) Projections etc – the presence of sharp edges, heat producing appliances, or glass, in the area where a fall might occur.
- c) Nature of area – and of the activities which will be undertaken in the area where a fall might occur.
- d) Thermal efficiency – inadequate heating and insulation at for the dwelling.

Falls on stairs etc.

Matters relevant to the likelihood of an occurrence include:

- a) Tread lengths – of less than 280mm or greater than 360mm.
- b) Riser heights – of less than 100mm or greater than 180mm.
- c) Variation in tread or riser – dimensional variation producing an uneven pitch.
- d) Nosing length – projecting more than 18mm beyond any riser.
- e) Poor friction quality – of treads and nosings.
- f) Openings – in stairs or guarding through which a 100mm diameter sphere can pass.
- g) Alternating treads – stairs so constructed, particularly those not conforming to current regulations.
- h) Lack of handrails – the absence to both sides of the staircase.
- i) Height of handrails – set below 900mm or above 1,000mm.
- j) Lack of guarding – the absence where there is no wall to both sides of the staircase.
- k) Height of guarding – not extending to at least 900mm above the treads.
- l) Easily climbed guarding – constructed so as to facilitate climbing.
- m) Stair width – less than 1,000mm.
- n) Length of flight – long flights may increase the likelihood of a fall.
- o) Inadequate lighting – natural and/or artificial, particularly to the top and foot of a flight.
- p) Lighting controls – inadequate or inconvenient means of controlling the artificial lighting.
- q) Glare from lighting – whether natural or artificial.
- r) Door(s) onto stairs – doors opening directly onto the stairs.

- s) Inadequate landing – inadequate floor space leading to the stairs.
- t) Construction/disrepair – inadequate construction or disrepair to any element of the stairs.
- u) Thermal efficiency – inadequate heating and insulation of the dwelling.

Matters relevant to the severity of the outcome include:

- a) Length of flight – long flights increase the severity of the outcome.
- b) Pitch of stairs – stairs which are of above average steepness or shallowness.
- c) Projections etc – the presence of sharp edges, heating installations, or glass, to the stairs or at the foot of the flight.
- d) Hard surfaces – unforgiving surfaces at the foot of the flight.
- e) Construction/disrepair – inadequate construction of, or disrepair to, any element of the stairs.
- f) Thermal efficiency – inadequate heating and insulation of the dwelling.

Falling between levels

For windows, matters relevant to the likelihood of an occurrence include:

- a) Ease of window operation – degree of difficulty to use window catches and opening lights.
- b) Safety catches – lack of such catches or features to catches.
- c) Opening limiters – no restriction preventing windows being opened more than 100mm.
- d) Sill heights – less than 1,100mm above floor level and/or lack of safety glass or guarding.
- e) Disrepair of window – to frame, catches, hinges, sashes, safety devices and opening lights.
- f) Ease of cleaning – outer surfaces that are difficult to clean.

For balconies, landings, roof parapets, basement wells, etc, matters relevant to the likelihood of an occurrence include:

- a) Height of guarding – extending less than 1,100mm above the balcony, roof surface or floor.
- b) Easily climbed guarding – constructed so as to facilitate climbing by young children.
- c) Openings in guarding – openings greater than 100mm.
- d) Construction/repair of guarding – insufficient strength and fixing.

For windows, balconies, landings, roof parapets, basement wells, etc, matters relevant to the severity of the outcome include:

- a) Height above ground – the distance of a fall to the ground or next level.
- b) Nature of ground – the nature of the surface and any features which may be collided with.
- c) Non-safety glass – the lack of safety glass where appropriate in the window or guarding.

Cause (NCIS)												
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	60	N/A	65	N/A	47	N/A	67	N/A	40	N/A	279	N/A
Falling/jumping/pushed from a height: < 1m	113	N/A	90	N/A	92	N/A	81	N/A	89	N/A	465	N/A
Falling/stumbling by slipping on same level	21	N/A	18	N/A	14	N/A	33	N/A	25	N/A	111	N/A
Falling/stumbling by tripping on same level	38	N/A	42	N/A	38	N/A	36	N/A	36	N/A	190	N/A
Other falling/stumbling on the same level	43	N/A	54	N/A	41	N/A	36	N/A	25	N/A	199	N/A
Other specified falling/stumbling	5	N/A	10	N/A	15	N/A	10	N/A	19	N/A	59	N/A
Unspecified falling/stumbling	30	N/A	30	N/A	72	N/A	126	N/A	152	N/A	410	N/A
All	310	334	309	265	319	212	389	436	386	585	1713	1832
Location												
Home	180	210	158	169	177	137	189	209	194	305	898	1030
School other institution or public administrative area (includes hospital)	74	37	93	26	100	23	133	57	147	58	546	201
Residential/Correctional facility	21	69	30	48	26	44	40	154	29	204	146	519
Trade or service area	25	18	24	22	11	8	21	16	12	18	93	82
Other specified place	10	0	*	0	*	0	5	0	*	0	24	0
Unspecified place	0	0	*	0	*	0	*	0	*	0	6	0
All	310	334	309	265	319	212	389	436	386	585	1713	1832

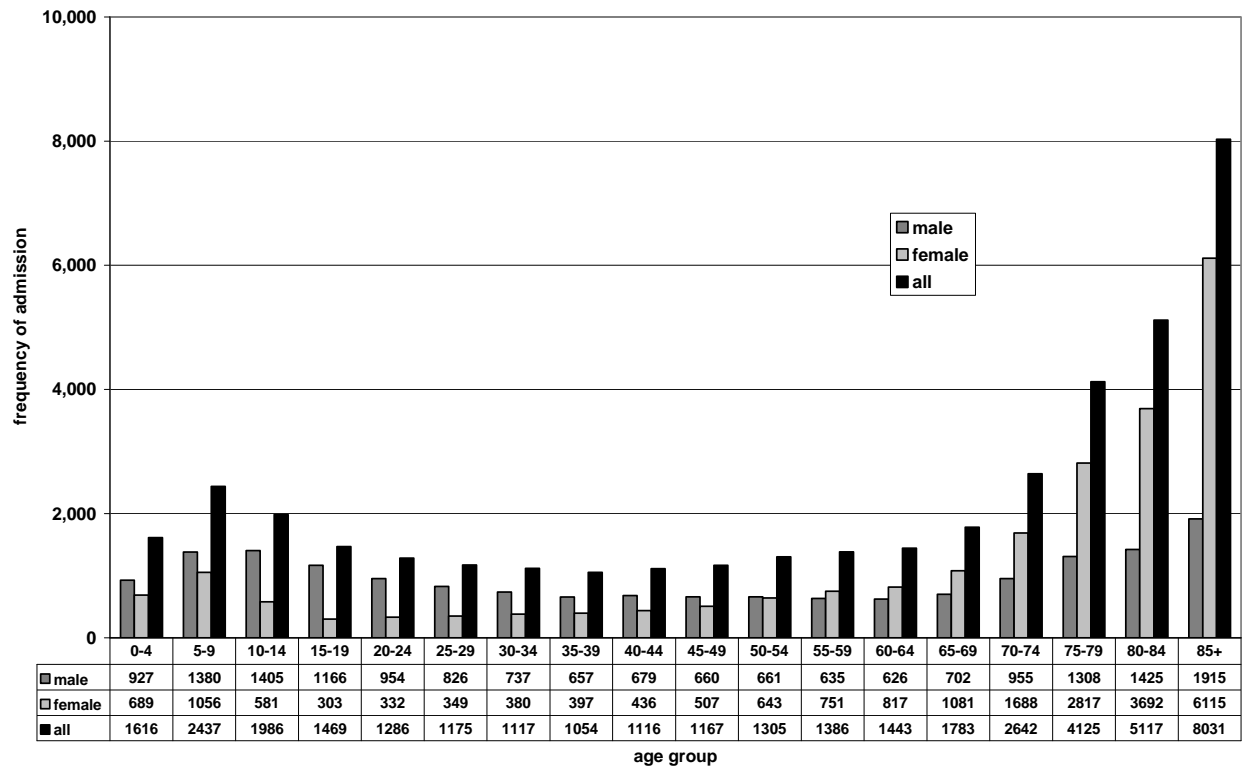
Note: coding differences make comparisons based on cause and location difficult. Data provided as a guide only.

APPENDIX 4

OVERVIEW OF HOSPITAL ADMITTED FALLS, VICTORIA 1998/9-2004/5

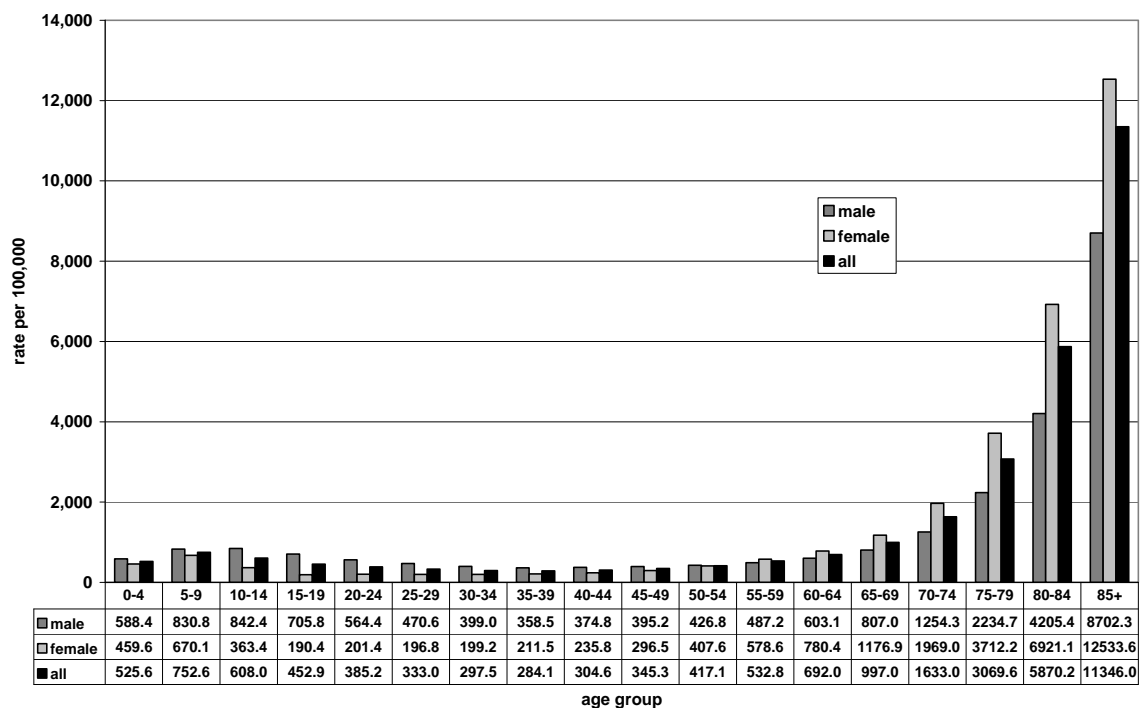
Age and gender (frequency)

Average annual frequency of hospital admitted falls by age group and gender, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



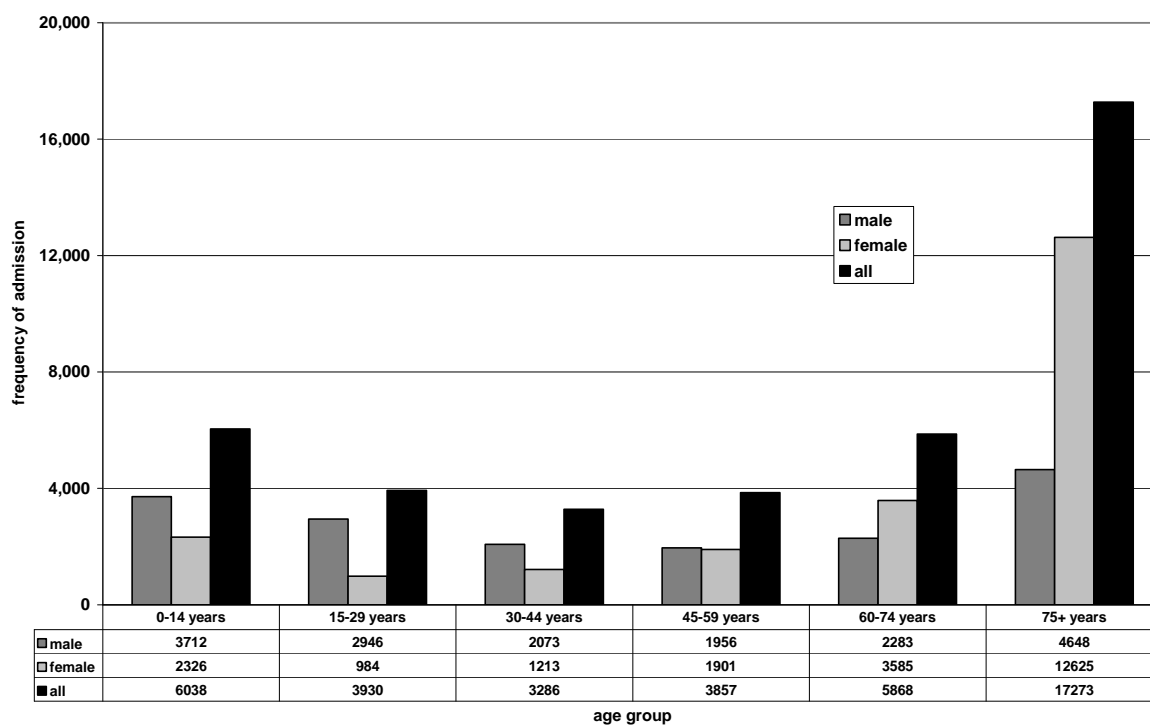
Age and gender (rates)

Average annual rate of hospital admitted falls by age group and gender, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



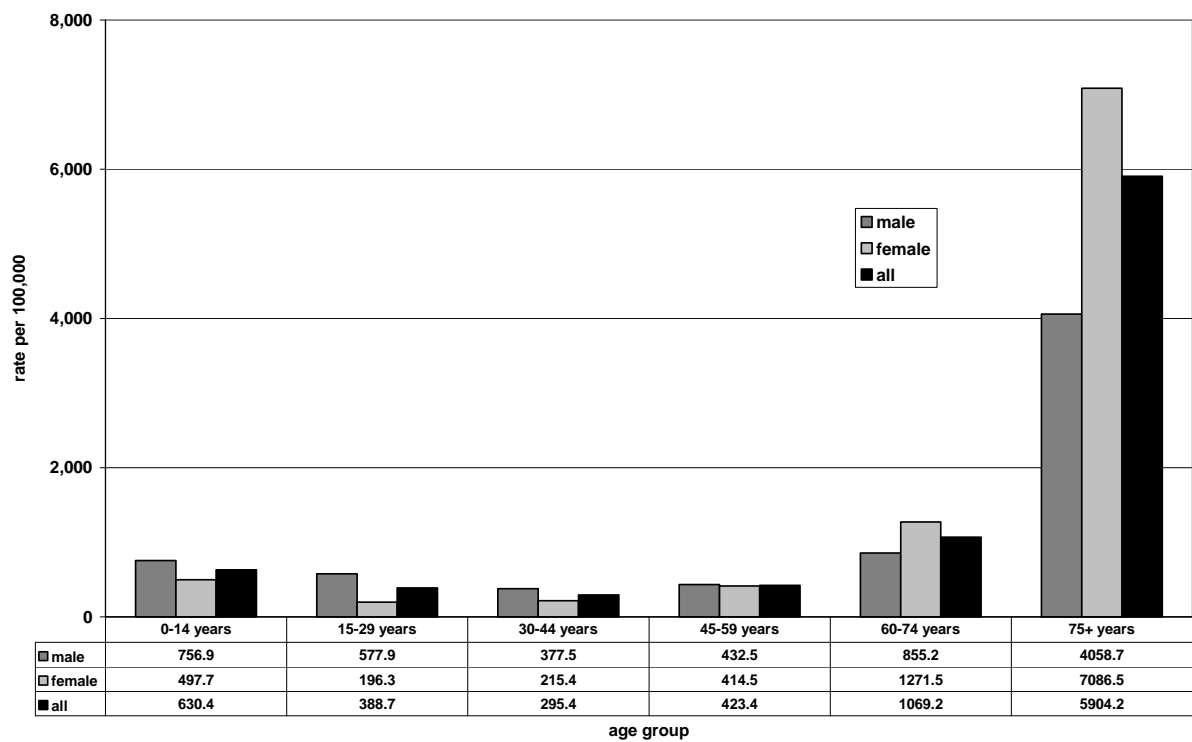
Age and gender (frequency)

Average annual frequency of hospital admitted falls by broad age group and gender, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



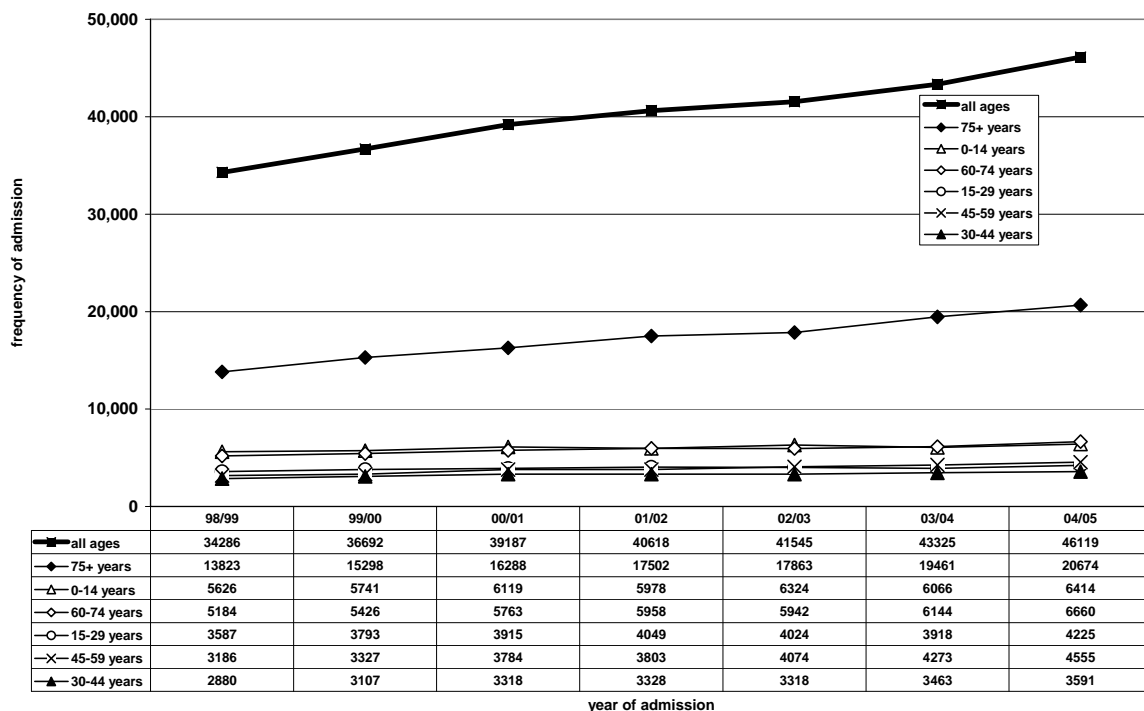
Age and gender (rates)

Average annual rate of hospital admitted falls by broad age group and gender, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



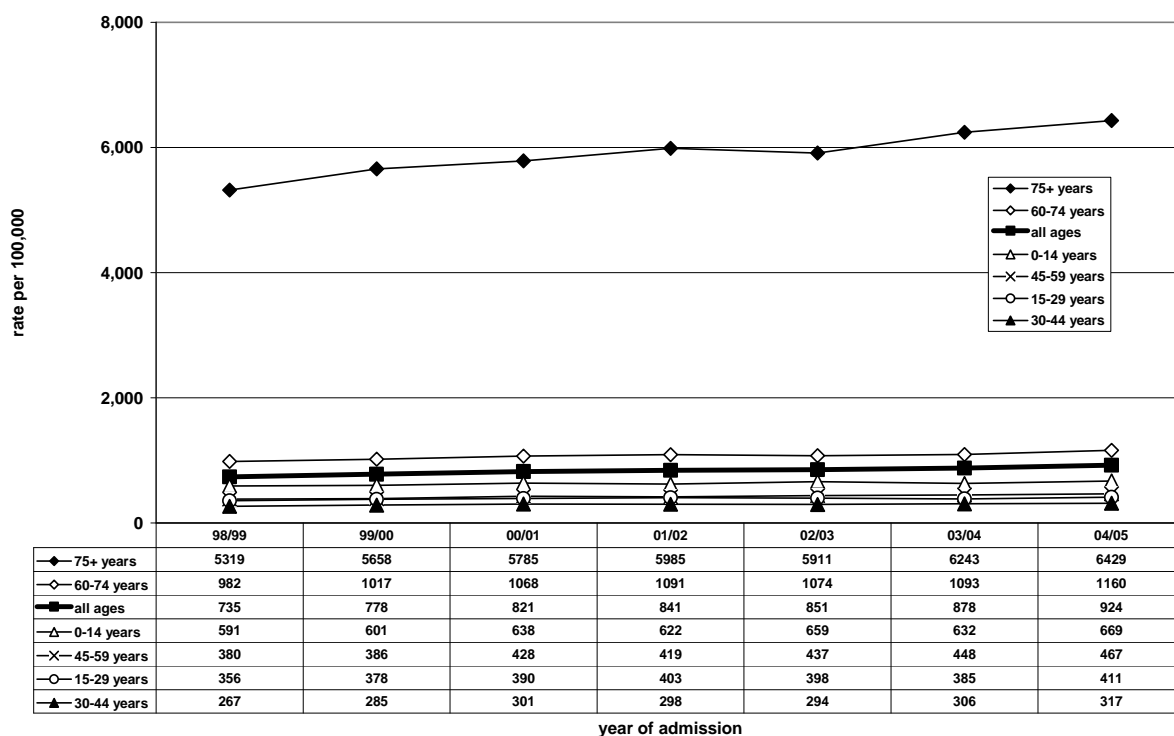
Trend (frequency)

Trend in the frequency of hospital admitted falls by broad age group, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



Trend (rates)

Trend in the rate of hospital admitted falls by broad age group, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5



Cause

Hospital admitted falls by mechanism, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5

	98/99	99/00	00/01	01/02	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling	8,108	8,543	9,146	9,863	9,130	9,775	10,464	65,029	23.1
<i>slip</i>	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	2,882	2,956	3,235		
<i>trip</i>	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	5,183	5,888	6,127		
<i>stumble</i>	N/A	N/A	N/A	N/A	1,065	931	1,102		
other fall on same level	3,637	3,550	3,722	4,752	5,651	6,171	6,590	34,073	12.1
on and from stairs and steps	1,491	1,603	1,739	1,903	2,053	2,066	2,291	13,146	4.7
involving playground equipment	1,454	1,456	1,467	1,543	1,632	1,547	1,658	10,757	3.8
involving bed	1,283	1,385	1,488	1,546	1,609	1,706	1,678	10,695	3.8
other fall from one level to another	1,382	1,301	1,239	1,188	1,177	1,138	1,293	8,718	3.1
involving chair	876	945	1,005	1,103	1,118	1,179	1,234	7,460	2.6
on and from ladder	916	931	1,017	1,064	1,078	1,153	1,263	7,422	2.6
from, out of or through building or structure	680	689	755	767	837	818	807	5,353	1.9
same level, collision with or pushing by other person	956	711	644	699	776	751	733	5,270	1.9
involving ice skates, skis, roller-skates or skateboard	588	723	853	753	736	749	739	5,141	1.8
from tree	303	293	295	268	266	236	247	1,908	0.7
involving other furniture	197	265	243	241	258	299	283	1,786	0.6
involving wheelchair	129	157	166	173	184	188	208	1,205	0.4
while being carried or supported by other persons	75	79	90	92	108	110	102	656	0.2
diving or jumping into water	66	60	91	58	67	73	65	480	0.2
on and from scaffolding	62	79	61	39	75	63	50	429	0.2
from cliff	34	27	33	26	74	55	61	310	0.1
same level involving ice and snow	23	40	23	20	47	29	20	202	0.1
fracture unspecified, reclassified from X59	3,560	3,804	4,324	4,226	4,396	4,075	4,252	28,637	10.2
unspecified fall	8,466	10,051	10,786	10,294	10,273	11,144	12,081	73,095	25.9
ALL	34,286	36,692	39,187	40,618	41,545	43,325	46,119	281,772	100

* note X59

Location (broad)

Hospital admitted falls by location of injury occurrence, Victoria 1998/9-2004/5

	98/99	99/00	00/01	01/02	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Home	11,790	11,947	12,098	13,402	13,288	14,367	15,166	92,058	32.7
School, public buildings	2,212	2,856	4,860	5,102	4,284	4,307	4,112	27,733	9.8
Residential Institution	2,757	2,920	2,335	2,347	3,868	4,704	4,942	23,873	8.5
Sports & athletic areas	1,852	1,853	1,690	1,689	1,737	1,620	1,876	12,317	4.4
Road, street & highway	1,212	1,316	1,410	1,602	1,592	1,536	1,617	10,285	3.7
Trade & service area	891	982	1,113	1,162	1,163	1,189	1,323	7,823	2.8
Industrial & construction area	379	359	344	252	273	285	252	2,144	0.8
Farm	75	89	94	87	100	91	101	637	0.2
Other specified places	1,240	1,231	1,365	1,248	1,107	1,138	1,130	8,459	3.0
Unspecified places	11,878	13,139	13,878	13,727	14,133	14,088	15,600	96,443	34.2
ALL	34,286	36,692	39,187	40,618	41,545	43,325	46,119	281,772	100.0

Location final three years (more specific)

Hospital admitted falls by specific location of injury occurrence, Victoria 2002/3-2004/5

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Driveway to home	194	186	199	579	0.4
Other and unspecified place in home	13,094	14,181	14,967	42,242	32.2
Residential institution prison	15	15	18	48	0.0
Residential institution juvenile detention centre	0	*	*	*	*
Residential institution, military camp	*	0	*	*	*
Residential institution, orphanage	0	*	*	*	*
Residential inst aged care facilities	3,675	4,502	4,716	12,893	9.8
Other specified residential institution	154	144	159	457	0.3
Unspecified residential institution	23	41	43	107	0.1
School	1,213	1,165	1,297	3,675	2.8
Health service area	2,814	2,960	2,611	8,385	6.4
Other specified institution & public admin area	262	182	204	648	0.5
Sporting grounds-outdoor	1,050	954	1,126	3,130	2.4
Sporting hall-indoor	194	218	202	614	0.5
Swimming centre	27	35	35	97	0.1
Racetrack and racecourse	21	19	23	63	0.0
Equestrian facility	*	*	*	*	*
Sports and athletics area, skating rink	76	70	75	221	0.2
Sports and athletics area, skiing	171	155	204	530	0.4
Other spec sports & athletics area	83	79	90	252	0.2
Sports and athletics area, unspecified	113	89	120	322	0.2
Street & highway roadway	312	356	390	1,058	0.8
Street & highway, sidewalk	1,139	1,087	1,122	3,348	2.6
Street & highway cycleway	*	*	*	7	0.0
Other specified public highway, street, road	56	40	58	154	0.1
Unspecified public highway street road	82	52	44	178	0.1
Trade and service area, shop and store	546	559	603	1,708	1.3
Trade service area commercial garage	18	16	25	59	0.0
Trade and service area, office building	10	18	22	50	0.0
Trade service area café hotel restaurant	401	391	433	1,225	0.9
Other specified trade and service area	162	166	212	540	0.4
Unspecified trade and service area	26	39	28	93	0.1
Construct area	127	132	104	363	0.3
Industrial & construction area demolition site	*	*	*	5	0.0
Industrial & construction area factory & plant	71	70	80	221	0.2
Industrial & construction area mine & quarry	*	5	*	10	0.0
Industrial & construction area oil gas extraction	*	0	*	*	*
Industrial & construction area shipyard	8	*	*	12	0.0
Industrial & construction area power station	*	0	0	*	*
Other specified industrial & construction area	20	23	15	58	0.0
Unspecified industrial & construction area	39	52	42	133	0.1
Farm	100	91	101	292	0.2
Area of still water	24	19	23	66	0.1
Stream of water	41	53	49	143	0.1
Large area of water	36	50	52	138	0.1
Beach	90	82	97	269	0.2
Forest	33	29	25	87	0.1
Desert	0	0	*	*	*
Other specified countryside	122	150	112	384	0.3
Parking lot	84	63	71	218	0.2
Other specified place of occurrence	677	692	700	2,069	1.6
Unspecified place of occurrence	14,128	14,088	15,600	43,836	33.5
	41,545	43,325	46,119	130,989	100.0

Overview of hospital admitted falls occurring in buildings, Victoria 2002/3-2004/5

Following data have been selected according to instructions from ABCB. Instructions were to exclude the following locations: driveway to home, sporting grounds-outdoor, swimming centre, racetrack and racecourse, equestrian facility, sports and athletics area skating rink, sports and athletics area skiing, other specified sports & athletics area, sports and athletics area unspecified, street & highway roadway, street & highway sidewalk, street & highway cycleway, other specified public highway, street, road, unspecified public highway street road, unspecified trade and service area, construct area, industrial & construction area demolition site, industrial & construction area mine & quarry, industrial & construction area oil gas extraction, industrial & construction area shipyard, industrial & construction area power station, industrial & construction area factory and plant, other specified industrial & construction area, unspecified industrial & construction area, farm, area of still water, stream of water, large area of water, beach, forest, desert, other specified countryside, parking lot, other specified place of occurrence, unspecified place of occurrence.

Falls from cliffs, playground equipment, trees, ice/skates/skis/roller-skates/skateboards, on and from scaffolding, diving or jumping into water and same level ice and snow have also been excluded.

Location

Hospital admitted falls by specific location of injury occurrence, Victoria 2002/3-2004/5

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Other and unspecified place in home	12885	13954	14768	41607	59.2
Residential institution prison	15	15	18	48	0.1
Residential institution, juvenile detention centre	0	*	*	*	*
Residential institution, military camp	*	0	*	*	*
Residential institution, orphanage	0	*	*	*	*
Residential institution, aged care facilities	3675	4500	4713	12888	18.3
Other specified residential institution	153	142	159	454	0.6
Unspecified residential institution	23	41	43	107	0.2
School	670	676	726	2072	2.9
Health service area	2812	2956	2605	8373	11.9
Other specified institution & public administration area	253	173	200	626	0.9
Sporting hall-indoor	188	205	198	591	0.8
Trade and service area, shop and store	543	555	597	1695	2.4
Trade service area commercial garage	18	16	25	59	0.1
Trade and service area, office building	10	18	22	50	0.1
Trade service area café hotel restaurant	381	383	426	1190	1.7
Other specified trade and service area	161	164	211	536	0.8
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0

Cause

Hospital admitted falls by specific cause, Victoria 2002/3-2004/5

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
same level from slipping, tripping, stumbling					27.6
<i>slip</i>	2018	2073	2241	6332	9.0
<i>trip</i>	3161	3744	3891	10796	15.4
<i>stumble</i>	793	698	818	2309	3.3
other fall on same level	4027	4494	4669	13190	18.8
involving bed	1527	1614	1582	4723	6.7
on and from stairs and steps	1224	1224	1338	3786	5.4
involving chair	845	922	922	2689	3.8
on and from ladder	492	543	562	1597	2.3
other fall from one level to another	365	372	414	1151	1.6
from, out of or through building or structure	383	371	375	1129	1.6
on same level -collision with or pushing by other person	202	229	203	634	0.9
involving other furniture	181	209	197	587	0.8
involving wheelchair	127	128	153	408	0.6
while being carried or supported by other persons	56	53	48	157	0.2
fracture unspecified, reclassified from X59	6034	6795	7073	19902	28.3
unspecified fall	353	331	231	915	1.3
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0

Note: Admissions originally classified to X59 (exposure to unspecified factor) are classified as 'falls' rather than 'other unintentional' if they have at least one injury diagnosis coded as a 'fracture'.

Detailed analysis of final set

Trend

Age groups

Co-morbidity

The New Zealand research group (Cryer et al.) used a threat-to-life severity scale when defining a serious injury and only included hospitalisations with an International Classification of Diseases-based Injury Severity Score (ICISS) of less than or equal to 0.941 (i.e. a probability of death at admission of at least 5.9%).

Serious injury definition for this table is based on ICISS score and Cryer's definition of what a serious injury is.

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Gender					
male	7560	8207	8665	24432	34.8
female	14228	15593	16052	45873	65.2
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Age group					
0-4yrs	684	688	757	2129	3.0
5-9yrs	542	527	564	1633	2.3
10-14yrs	442	453	469	1364	1.9
15-19yrs	210	263	238	711	1.0
20-24yrs	214	239	224	677	1.0
25-29yrs	241	232	256	729	1.0
30-34yrs	274	306	344	924	1.3
35-39yrs	304	345	339	988	1.4
40-44yrs	361	408	408	1177	1.7
45-49yrs	451	466	516	1433	2.0
50-54yrs	538	590	559	1687	2.4
55-59yrs	651	744	764	2159	3.1
60-64yrs	758	804	875	2437	3.5
65-69yrs	1037	1076	1164	3277	4.7
70-74yrs	1608	1755	1763	5126	7.3
75-79yrs	2900	3096	3243	9239	13.1
80-84yrs	3819	4366	4647	12832	18.3
85+ yrs	6754	7442	7587	21783	31.0
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Broad body region					
head/face/neck	4980	5345	5698	16023	22.8
trunk	3145	3428	3679	10252	14.6
upper extremity	4719	5112	5261	15092	21.5
lower extremity	8318	9157	9376	26851	38.2
multiple body regions	18	21	13	52	0.1
body region not relevant	95	125	109	329	0.5
unspecified body region	150	181	145	476	0.7
missing body region	363	431	436	1230	1.7
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Detailed body region					
head	4731	4996	5319	15046	21.4
neck	248	349	377	974	1.4
thorax	1084	1262	1331	3677	5.2
abdomen, lowerback, lumbar spine & pelvis	2061	2165	2348	6574	9.4
shoulder & upper arm	1972	2157	2130	6259	8.9
elbow & forearm	2281	2416	2565	7262	10.3
wrist & hand	465	539	563	1567	2.2
hip & thigh	5676	6236	6433	18345	26.1
knee & lower leg	2251	2449	2469	7169	10.2
ankle & foot	391	471	473	1335	1.9
multiple body regions	18	21	13	52	0.1

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
unspecified body region	150	181	145	476	0.7
body region not relevant	95	125	109	329	0.5
missing injury code	365	433	442	1240	1.7
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Injury type					
superficial injury	2007	2068	2132	6207	8.8
open wound	3021	3299	3495	9815	14.0
eye injury- excl foreign body	69	71	71	211	0.3
intracranial injury	865	924	992	2781	4.0
injury to internal organs	81	111	101	293	0.4
burns	*	*	6	10	0.0
poisoning- drugs, medicaments & bio subs	*	*	0	*	*
toxic effects- subs nonmedicinal	*	0	0	*	*
other & unspec effects of ext causes	7	12	10	29	0.0
early and other complications of trauma	57	69	81	207	0.3
fracture	11713	12819	13340	37872	53.9
sequelae of injuries, poisoning & ext cause	*	8	*	12	0.0
dislocation, sprain & strain	688	782	769	2239	3.2
injury to nerves & spinal cord	68	72	62	202	0.3
injury to blood vessels	5	11	22	38	0.1
injury to muscle & tendon	148	185	195	528	0.8
crushing injury	0	*	*	5	0.0
traumatic amputation	5	*	5	14	0.0
other & unspecified injury	2658	2895	2978	8531	12.1
missing injury code	363	431	436	1230	1.7
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Location					
Home	12885	13954	14768	41607	59.2
Residential Institution	3867	4700	4939	13506	19.2
School, public buildings	3730	3805	3531	11066	15.7
Sports & athletic areas	188	205	198	591	0.8
Trade & service area	1113	1136	1281	3530	5.0
Legal intervention & medical cause codes	5	0	0	5	0.0
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Detailed location					
Other and unspecified place in home	12885	13954	14768	41607	59.2
Residential institution prison	15	15	18	48	0.1
Residential inst juvnle detention centre	0	*	*	*	*
Residential institution, military camp	*	0	*	*	*
Residential institution, orphanage	0	*	*	*	*
Residential inst aged care facilities	3675	4500	4713	12888	18.3
Other specified residential institution	153	142	159	454	0.6
Unspecified residential institution	23	41	43	107	0.2
School	670	676	726	2072	2.9
Health service area	2812	2956	2605	8373	11.9
Oth spec institution & public admin area	253	173	200	626	0.9
Sporting hall-indoor	188	205	198	591	0.8
Trade and service area, shop and store	543	555	597	1695	2.4
Trade service area commercial garage	18	16	25	59	0.1
Trade and service area, office building	10	18	22	50	0.1
Trade service area café hotel restaurant	381	383	426	1190	1.7
Other specified trade and service area	161	164	211	536	0.8
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Length of stay					
< 2 days	8200	8276	8701	25177	35.8
2-7 days	5954	6449	6582	18985	27.0
8-30 days	6453	7308	7873	21634	30.8
31+ days	1181	1767	1561	4509	6.4
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0
Severity of injury					
serious injury	6712	7555	7907	22174	31.5
non-serious injury	15076	16245	16810	48131	68.5
	21788	23800	24717	70305	100.0

STAIRS AND STEPS

Trend

Age group rates

Co-morbidity

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Gender					
male	428	407	470	1305	34.5
female	796	817	868	2481	65.5
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Age group					
0-4yrs	47	24	35	106	2.8
5-9yrs	21	21	18	60	1.6
10-14yrs	20	19	8	47	1.2
15-19yrs	17	26	11	54	1.4
20-24yrs	27	27	27	81	2.1
25-29yrs	22	38	28	88	2.3
30-34yrs	30	29	46	105	2.8
35-39yrs	33	31	42	106	2.8
40-44yrs	48	52	62	162	4.3
45-49yrs	55	55	64	174	4.6
50-54yrs	52	71	48	171	4.5
55-59yrs	73	73	98	244	6.4
60-64yrs	72	67	66	205	5.4
65-69yrs	68	85	97	250	6.6
70-74yrs	105	110	114	329	8.7
75-79yrs	166	151	165	482	12.7
80-84yrs	176	158	189	523	13.8
85+ yrs	192	187	220	599	15.8
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Broad body region					
head/face/neck	280	261	339	880	23.2
trunk	156	161	146	463	12.2
upper extremity	260	250	294	804	21.2
lower extremity	510	530	542	1582	41.8
multiple body regions	*	*	*	*	*
body region not relevant	*	*	*	5	0.1
unspecified body region	*	*	*	8	0.2
missing body region	14	15	12	41	1.1
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Detailed body region					
head	264	228	308	800	21.1
neck	16	33	31	80	2.1
thorax	44	48	53	145	3.8
abdomen, lowerback, lumbar spine & pelvis	112	113	93	318	8.4
shoulder & upper arm	118	107	112	337	8.9
elbow & forearm	125	117	149	391	10.3
wrist & hand	17	26	33	76	2.0
hip & thigh	215	210	237	662	17.5
knee & lower leg	253	281	243	777	20.5
ankle & foot	42	39	62	143	3.8
multiple body regions	*	*	*	*	*
unspecified body region	*	*	*	8	0.2
body region not relevant	*	*	*	5	0.1
missing injury code	14	15	12	41	1.1
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Injury type					
superficial injury	76	69	81	226	6.0
open wound	130	136	156	422	11.1
eye injury- excl foreign body	*	*	*	*	*
intracranial injury	86	83	105	274	7.2
injury to internal organs	*	8	7	18	0.5

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
early and other complications of trauma	*	*	*	*	*
fracture	702	723	766	2191	57.9
sequelae of injuries, poisoning & ext cause	0	*	0	*	*
dislocation, sprain & strain	51	51	50	152	4.0
injury to nerves & spinal cord	*	*	5	9	0.2
injury to blood vessels	0	0	*	*	*
injury to muscle & tendon	13	13	17	43	1.1
traumatic amputation	*	0	0	*	*
other & unspecified injury	142	121	135	398	10.5
missing injury code	14	15	12	41	1.1
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Location					
Home	899	928	990	2817	74.4
Residential Institution	24	28	30	82	2.2
School, public buildings	123	73	100	296	7.8
Sports & athletic areas	0	5	*	8	0.2
Trade & service area	177	190	215	582	15.4
Legal intervention & medical cause codes	*	0	0	*	*
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Detailed location					
Other and unspecified place in home	899	928	990	2817	74.4
Residential institution prison	*	0	*	*	*
Residential inst aged care facilities	19	22	23	64	1.7
Other specified residential institution	*	*	5	12	0.3
Unspecified residential institution	0	*	0	*	*
School	48	35	29	112	3.0
Health service area	31	15	23	69	1.8
Oth spec institution & public admin area	45	23	48	116	3.1
Sporting hall-indoor	0	5	*	8	0.2
Trade and service area, shop and store	50	59	61	170	4.5
Trade service area commercial garage	*	*	*	*	*
Trade and service area, office building	*	*	7	12	0.3
Trade service area café hotel restaurant	82	92	95	269	7.1
Other specified trade and service area	41	36	50	127	3.4
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Length of stay					
< 2 days	568	527	576	1671	44.1
2-7 days	362	384	392	1138	30.1
8-30 days	267	274	327	868	22.9
31+ days	27	39	43	109	2.9
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0
Severity of injury					
serious injury	321	329	373	1023.0	27.0
non-serious injury	903	895	965	2763.0	73.0
	1224	1224	1338	3786	100.0

HOME

Trend

Age group rates

Severity

Co-morbidity

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Gender					
male	4390	4714	5050	14154	34.0
female	8495	9240	9718	27453	66.0
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Age group					
0-4yrs	566	590	630	1786	4.3
5-9yrs	266	270	266	802	1.9
10-14yrs	94	125	115	334	0.8
15-19yrs	77	100	97	274	0.7
20-24yrs	116	126	114	356	0.9
25-29yrs	149	153	151	453	1.1
30-34yrs	181	195	224	600	1.4
35-39yrs	205	252	229	686	1.6
40-44yrs	246	290	278	814	2.0
45-49yrs	304	346	373	1023	2.5
50-54yrs	391	419	405	1215	2.9
55-59yrs	495	565	557	1617	3.9
60-64yrs	570	590	627	1787	4.3
65-69yrs	716	758	849	2323	5.6
70-74yrs	1092	1190	1201	3483	8.4
75-79yrs	1849	1928	2127	5904	14.2
80-84yrs	2236	2565	2777	7578	18.2
85+ yrs	3332	3492	3748	10572	25.4
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Broad body region					
head/face/neck	2701	2754	3067	8522	20.5
trunk	2155	2332	2500	6987	16.8
upper extremity	2829	3084	3113	9026	21.7
lower extremity	4859	5388	5675	15922	38.3
multiple body regions	11	10	5	26	0.1
body region not relevant	68	85	91	244	0.6
unspecified body region	73	86	82	241	0.6
missing body region	189	215	235	639	1.5
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Detailed body region					
head	2550	2525	2798	7873	18.9
neck	151	229	268	648	1.6
thorax	778	933	976	2687	6.5
abdomen, lowerback, lumbar spine & pelvis	1377	1398	1524	4299	10.3
shoulder & upper arm	1267	1373	1376	4016	9.7
elbow & forearm	1301	1434	1452	4187	10.1
wrist & hand	260	277	283	820	2.0
hip & thigh	3129	3397	3635	10161	24.4
knee & lower leg	1460	1658	1707	4825	11.6
ankle & foot	270	332	332	934	2.2
multiple body regions	11	10	5	26	0.1
unspecified body region	73	86	82	241	0.6
body region not relevant	68	85	91	244	0.6
missing injury code	190	217	239	646	1.6
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Injury type					
superficial injury	982	951	993	2926	7.0
open wound	1531	1633	1822	4986	12.0
eye injury- excl foreign body	48	37	32	117	0.3

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
intracranial injury	535	542	605	1682	4.0
injury to internal organs	67	85	82	234	0.6
burns	*	*	*	7	0.0
poisoning- drugs, medicaments & bio subs	*	*	0	*	*
toxic effects- subs nonmedicinal	*	0	0	*	*
other & unspec effects of ext causes	7	10	9	26	0.1
early and other complications of trauma	48	59	72	179	0.4
fracture	7336	8032	8504	23872	57.4
complications of surgical & med care NEC	9	10	9	28	0.1
sequelae of injuries, poisoning & ext cause	*	*	*	7	0.0
dislocation, sprain & strain	458	508	494	1460	3.5
injury to nerves & spinal cord	55	60	49	164	0.4
injury to blood vessels	4	11	14	29	0.1
injury to muscle & tendon	94	132	128	354	0.9
crushing injury	0	*	*	*	*
traumatic amputation	5	*	*	11	0.0
other & unspecified injury	1512	1658	1708	4878	11.7
missing injury code	189	215	235	639	1.5
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Length of stay					
< 2 days	4899	5010	5183	15092	36.3
2-7 days	3705	3981	4160	11846	28.5
8-30 days	3815	4201	4659	12675	30.5
31+ days	466	762	766	1994	4.8
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0
Severity of injury					
serious injury	4007	4327	4770	13104	31.5
non-serious injury	8878	9627	9998	28503	68.5
	12885	13954	14768	41607	100.0

AGED CARE

Trend

Age group rates

Severity

Co-morbidity

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Gender					
male	817	1033	1145	2995	23.2
female	2858	3467	3568	9893	76.8
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Age group					
5-9yrs	0	*	0	*	*
10-14yrs	0	0	*	*	*
20-24yrs	0	0	*	*	*
25-29yrs	0	0	*	*	*
30-34yrs	*	*	0	*	*
35-39yrs	*	*	*	7	0.1
40-44yrs	*	*	*	9	0.1
45-49yrs	7	7	9	23	0.2
50-54yrs	9	9	9	27	0.2
55-59yrs	17	16	17	50	0.4
60-64yrs	21	36	37	94	0.7
65-69yrs	67	70	66	203	1.6
70-74yrs	138	166	191	495	3.8
75-79yrs	345	477	497	1319	10.2
80-84yrs	802	952	1032	2786	21.6
85+ yrs	2264	2759	2842	7865	61.0
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Broad body region					
head/face/neck	736	881	984	2601	20.2
trunk	494	591	690	1775	13.8
upper extremity	506	628	688	1822	14.1
lower extremity	1863	2293	2267	6423	49.8
multiple body regions	*	*	*	6	0.0
body region not relevant	6	11	7	24	0.2
unspecified body region	18	24	20	62	0.5
missing body region	51	68	56	175	1.4
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Detailed body region					
head	707	847	941	2495	19.4
neck	28	34	42	104	0.8
thorax	135	160	191	486	3.8
abdomen, lowerback, lumbar spine & pelvis	359	431	499	1289	10.0
shoulder & upper arm	256	359	346	961	7.5
elbow & forearm	209	220	273	702	5.4
wrist & hand	41	49	69	159	1.2
hip & thigh	1601	1990	1977	5568	43.2
knee & lower leg	231	266	257	754	5.9
ankle & foot	31	37	33	101	0.8
multiple body regions	*	*	*	6	0.0
unspecified body region	18	24	20	62	0.5
body region not relevant	6	11	7	24	0.2
missing injury code	52	68	47	177	1.4
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Injury type					
superficial injury	328	382	401	1111	8.6
open wound	541	586	658	1785	13.9
eye injury- excl foreign body	10	17	18	45	0.3
intracranial injury	77	103	120	300	2.3
burns	*	0	*	*	*

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
early and other complications of trauma	5	5	5	15	0.1
fracture	2088	2579	2670	7337	56.9
complications of surgical & med care NEC	*	6	*	9	0.1
dislocation, sprain & strain	53	94	80	227	1.8
injury to nerves & spinal cord	*	*	*	11	0.1
injury to blood vessels	*	0	*	*	*
injury to muscle & tendon	14	7	21	42	0.3
traumatic amputation	0	*	0	*	*
other & unspecified injury	495	639	671	1805	14.0
missing injury code	51	68	56	175	1.4
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Length of stay					
< 2 days	1423	1557	1678	4658	36.1
2-7 days	1021	1291	1294	3606	28.0
8-30 days	1083	1377	1529	3989	31.0
31+ days	148	275	212	635	4.9
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0
Severity of injury					
serious injury	1600	2080	2123	5803	45.0
non-serious injury	2075	2420	2590	7085	55.0
	3675	4500	4713	12888	100.0

BEDS

Trend

Age group rates

Severity

Co-morbidity

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
Gender					
male	599	624	603	1826	38.7
female	928	990	979	2897	61.3
	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Age group					
0-4yrs	116	115	106	337	7.1
5-9yrs	58	61	50	169	3.6
10-14yrs	14	16	15	45	1.0
15-19yrs	6	*	6	14	0.3
20-24yrs	5	7	10	22	0.5
25-29yrs	5	5	12	22	0.5
30-34yrs	7	13	8	28	0.6
35-39yrs	12	9	8	29	0.6
40-44yrs	11	11	11	33	0.7
45-49yrs	15	10	16	41	0.9
50-54yrs	25	20	20	65	1.4
55-59yrs	27	32	30	89	1.9
60-64yrs	31	38	40	109	2.3
65-69yrs	53	58	45	156	3.3
70-74yrs	86	98	112	296	6.3
75-79yrs	169	214	194	577	12.2
80-84yrs	300	309	300	909	19.2
85+ yrs	587	596	599	1782	37.7
	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Broad body region					
head/face/neck	457	441	427	1325	28.1
trunk	181	184	242	607	12.9
upper extremity	331	331	304	966	20.5
lower extremity	496	570	540	1606	34.0
multiple body regions	*	*	*	7	0.1
body region not relevant	*	14	8	24	0.5
unspecified body region	22	22	10	54	1.1
missing body region	35	49	50	134	2.8
	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Detailed body region					
head	435	406	393	1234	26.1
neck	22	35	34	91	1.9
thorax	70	62	73	205	4.3
abdomen, lowerback, lumbar spine & pelvis	111	122	169	402	8.5
shoulder & upper arm	142	142	116	400	8.5
elbow & forearm	163	157	155	475	10.1
wrist & hand	26	32	33	91	1.9
hip & thigh	365	442	391	1198	25.4
knee & lower leg	109	109	123	341	7.2
ankle & foot	22	19	25	66	1.4
multiple body regions	*	*	*	7	0.1
unspecified body region	22	22	10	54	1.1
body region not relevant	*	14	9	25	0.5
missing injury code	35	49	50	134	2.8
	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Injury type					
superficial injury	209	210	193	612	13.0
open wound	291	300	303	894	18.9
eye injury- excl foreign body	*	5	6	13	0.3

	02/03	03/04	04/05	ALL	%
intracranial injury	55	45	33	133	2.8
injury to internal organs	5	*	*	9	0.2
burns	0	0	*	*	*
other & unspec effects of ext causes	0	*	0	*	*
early and other complications of trauma	*	8	7	16	0.3
fracture	645	682	650	1977	41.9
complications of surgical & med care NEC	*	*	*	*	*
sequelae of injuries, poisoning & ext cause	0	*	0	*	*
dislocation, sprain & strain	36	41	42	119	2.5
injury to nerves & spinal cord	*	5	5	13	0.3
injury to blood vessels	0	0	*	*	*
injury to muscle & tendon	7	11	7	25	0.5
other & unspecified injury	237	250	281	768	16.3
missing injury code	35	49	50	134	2.8
	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Location	659	699	697	2055	43.5
Home	389	457	479	1325	28.1
Residential Institution	475	454	406	1335	28.3
School, public buildings	0	*	0	*	*
Sports & athletic areas	*	*	0	7	0.1
Trade & service area	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Detailed location	659	699	697	2055	43.5
Other and unspecified place in home	*	*	*	5	0.1
Residential institution prison	0	0	*	*	*
Residential inst juvenle detention centre	*	0	0	*	*
Residential institution, military camp	375	446	461	1282	27.1
Residential inst aged care facilities	11	6	16	33	0.7
Other specified residential institution	0	*	0	*	*
Unspecified residential institution	*	*	0	*	*
School	459	449	404	1312	27.8
Health service area	14	*	*	19	0.4
Oth spec institution & public admin area	0	*	0	*	*
Sporting hall-indoor	*	0	0	*	*
Trade and service area, shop and store	*	*	0	*	*
Trade service area café hotel restaurant	*	*	0	*	*
Other specified trade and service area	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Length of stay	572	525	546	1643	34.8
< 2 days	362	396	383	1141	24.2
2-7 days	465	535	541	1541	32.6
8-30 days	128	158	112	398	8.4
31+ days	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0
Severity of injury	405	459	407	1271	26.9
serious injury	1122	1155	1175	3452	73.1
non-serious injury	1527	1614	1582	4723	100.0

APPENDIX 5 EXPERT PANEL

Brian Ashe (Manager, Major Projects and Research, ABCB - Chair)

Ivan Donaldson (General Manager, ABCB)

Megumi Hata (Project Officer, ABCB)

Neil Evans (National Director, Technical and Regulatory Policy, Master Builders Australia)

David Hallett (General Manager, Business Development & Delivery Archicentre)

Tom Fisher (Federal Safety Commissioner, Office of the Federal Safety Commissioner)

Andrea Novak (Office of the Federal Safety Commissioner)

Rod Johnson (Association of Consulting Engineers/Electronic Blueprint)

Ken Gordon (Building Designers Association of Australia)

Stephen Greenwood (Assistant Director Technical Services, Housing Industry Association)

Joan Ozanne-Smith (Principal Research Fellow, MUARC)

Jonathon Guy (Research Assistant, MUARC)

Mary Kelly (Public Health Trainee, MUARC)